



# Bodleian Libraries

UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

This book is part of the collection held by the Bodleian Libraries and scanned by Google, Inc. for the Google Books Library Project.

For more information see:

<http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/dbooks>



This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 2.0 UK: England & Wales (CC BY-NC-SA 2.0) licence.



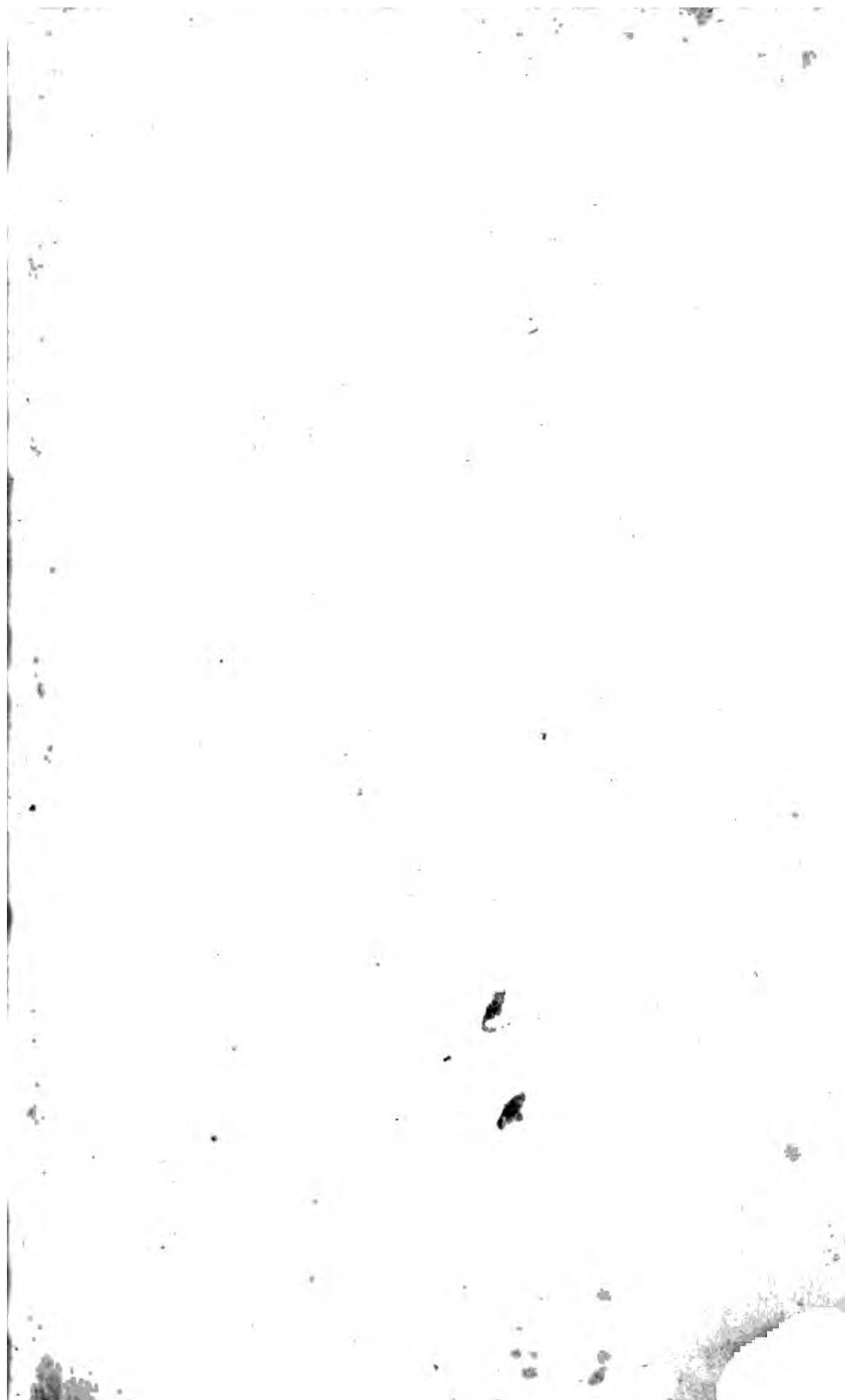
Bought from Berman, Feb. 21, 1918 for

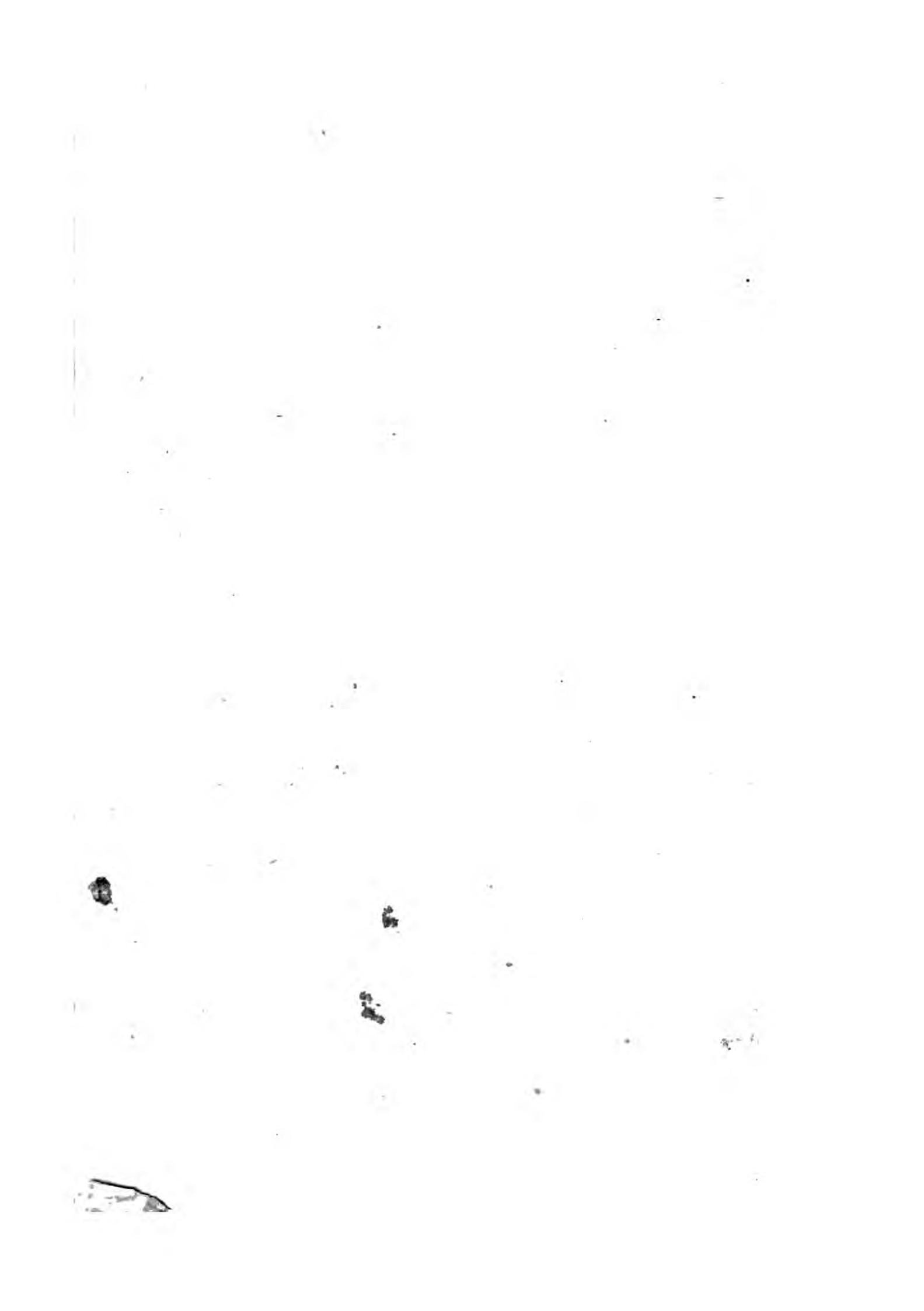
|| —

Johnson

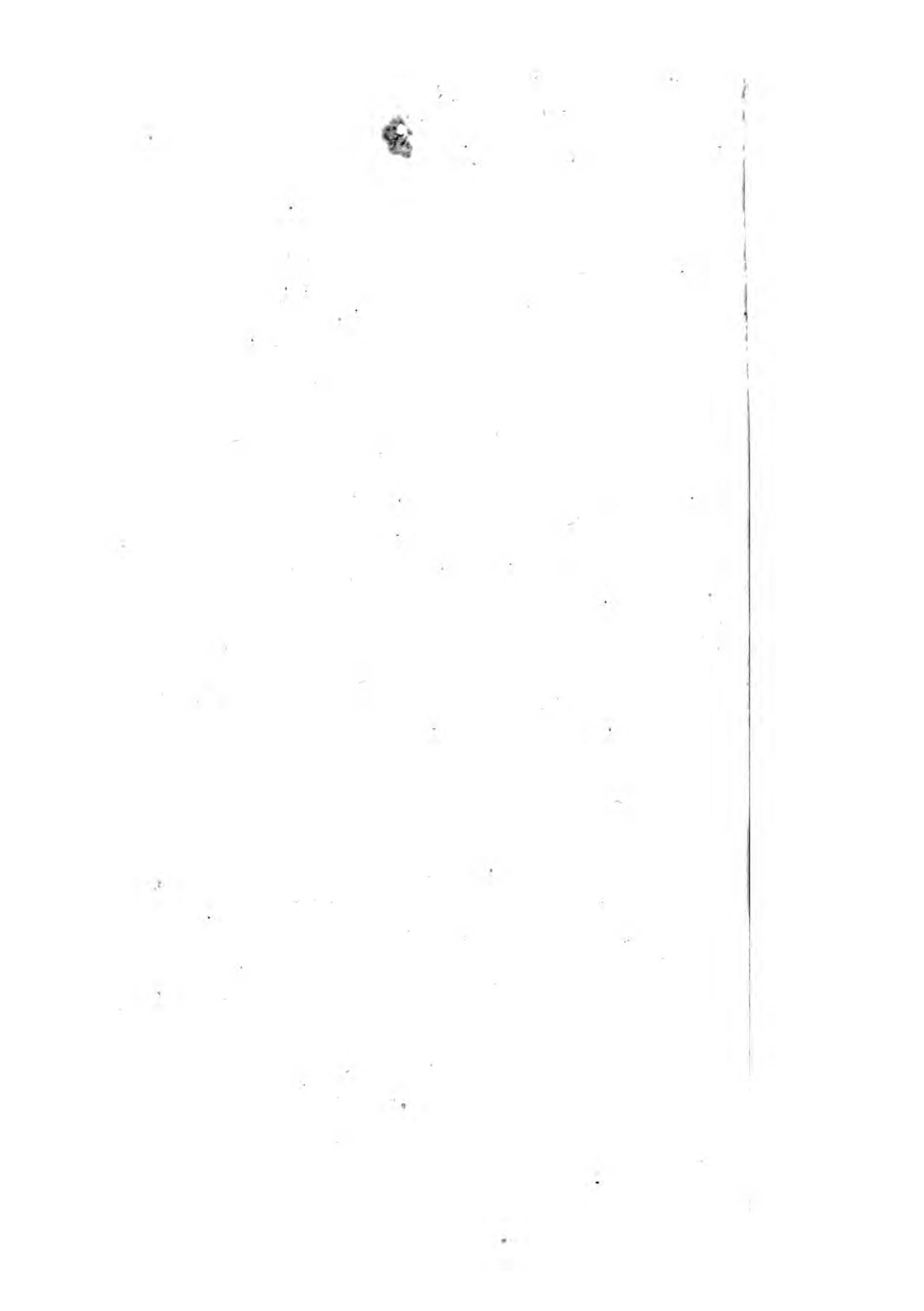
06

+8















ISAAC WATTS. V.D.M.

G. Vertue sculp.

Musas colimus severiores.

Printed for JOHN CLARK at the Bible & Crown in St. Pauls Church-yard MDCCXXII.

# HORÆ LYRICÆ.

---

## P O E M S

Chiefly of the *Lyric* Kind,

In THREE BOOKS.

S A C R E D

I. TO DEVOTION and PIETY.

II. TO VIRTUE, HONOUR and FRIENDSHIP.

III. TO the MEMORY of the DEAD.

---

By I. WATTS.

---

The FIFTH EDITION Corrected.

---

—*Si non Uraniê Lyram  
Cœlestem cobibet, nec Polyhymnia  
Humanum refugit tendere Barbiton.*

HOR. Od. I. imitat.

Ἀθάναλον μὲν πρῶτα Θεόν, νόμον ὡς διάκειλαι  
Τίμα, (καὶ σέβει αὐτὸν) ἔπειθ' Ἡρώας ἀγαύους,  
Τούς τε Καλαχθονίους. PYTHAG. Aur. Car.

---

L O N D O N:

Printed for JOHN CLARK and RICHARD HETT  
at the Bible and Crown in the Poultry, near  
Cheapside. M. DCC. XXVII.





THE  
PREFACE.



It has been a long Complaint of the virtuous and refined World, that Poesy, whose Original is Divine, should be enslav'd to Vice and profaneness; that an Art inspir'd from Heaven, should have so far lost the Memory of its Birth-place, as to be engag'd in the Interests of Hell. How unhappily is it perverted from its most glorious Design! How basely has it been driven away from its proper Station in the Temple of God, and abus'd to much Dishonour! The Iniquity of Men has constrain'd it to serve their vilest Purposes, while the Sons of Piety mourn the Sacrilege and the Shame.

iv      *The P R E F A C E.*

THE eldest Song which History has brought down to our Ears, was a noble Act of Worship paid to the God of *Israel* when his *Right hand became glorious in Power; when thy Right Hand, O Lord, dash'd in Pieces the Enemy: The Chariots of PHARAOH and his Hosts were cast into the Red-Sea; Thou didst blow with thy Wind, the Deep covered them, and they sank as Lead in the mighty Waters, Exod. xv.* This Art was maintained sacred thro' the following Ages of the Church, and employ'd by Kings and Prophets, by DAVID, SOLOMON, and ISAIAH, in describing the Nature and the Glories of God, in conveying Grace or Vengeance to the Hearts of Men. By this Method they brought so much of Heaven down to this lower World, as the Darkness of that Dispensation would admit: And now and then a divine and poetic Rapture lifted their Souls far above the Level of that Œconomy of Shadows, bore them away far into a brighter Region, and gave them a Glimpse of Evangelic Day. The Life of Angels was harmoniously breath'd into the Children of ADAM, and their Minds rais'd near to Heaven in Melody and Devotion at once.

IN the younger Days of Heathenism the Muses were devoted to the same Service:  
The

The P R E F A C E. v

The Language in which old HESIOD addresses them is this:

Μῦσαι Πιερίηθεν ἀοιδῆσι κλείσσαι,  
Δεῦτε, Δῖ ἐννέπελέ σφείπερον πατέρ' ὕμνεῖσαι.

*Pierian Muses, fam'd for heavenly Lays,  
Descend, and sing the God your Father's Praise.*

And he pursues the Subject in ten pious Lines, which I could not forbear to transcribe, if the Aspect and Sound of so much Greek were not terrifying to a nice Reader.

BUT some of the latter Poets of the Pagan World have debas'd this Divine Gift; and many of the Writers of the first Rank, in this our Age of National Christians, have to their eternal Shame, surpassed the vilest of the Gentiles. They have not only disrob'd Religion of all the Ornaments of Verse, but have employ'd their Pens in impious Mischief, to deform her native Beauty and defile her Honours. They have expos'd her most sacred Character to Drollery, and dress'd her up in a most vile and ridiculous Disguise, for the Scorn of the ruder Herd of Mankind. The Vices have been painted like so many Goddeffes, the Charms of Wit have been added to Debauchery, and the Temptation heightned

where Nature needs the strongest Restraint. With Sweetness of Sound, and Delicacy of Expression, they have given a Relish to Blasphemies of the harshest kind; and when they rant at their Maker in sonorous Numbers, they fancy themselves to have acted the Heroe well.

THUS almost in vain have the Throne and the Pulpit cry'd, *Reformation*; while the Stage and licentious Poems have waged open War with the pious Design of Church and State. The Press has spread the Poison far, and scatter'd wide the mortal Infection: Unthinking Youth have been enticed to Sin beyond the vicious Propensities of Nature, plung'd early into Diseases and Death, and sunk down to Damnation in Multitudes. Was it for this, that Poesy was endued with all those Allurements that lead the Mind away in a pleasing Captivity? Was it for this she was furnished with so many intellectual Charms, that she might seduce the Heart from GOD the original Beauty, and the most lovely of Beings? Can I ever be persuaded, that those sweet and resistless Forces of Metaphor, Wit, Sound, and Number, were given with this Design, that they should be all rang'd under the Banner of the great malicious Spirit, to invade the Rights of  
Heaven,

*The P R E F A C E.*      vii

Heaven, and to bring swift and everlasting Destruction upon Men? How will these Allies of the nether World, the lewd and profane Versifiers, stand aghast before the great Judge, when the Blood of many Souls whom they never saw, shall be laid to the Charge of their Writings, and be dreadfully requir'd at their Hands? The Reverend Mr. COLLIER has set this awful Scene before them in just and flaming Colours. If the Application were not too rude and uncivil, that noble Stanza of my Lord ROSCOMMON, on *Psal.* cxlviii. might be address'd to them;

*Ye Dragons, whose contagious Breath  
Peoples the dark Retreats of Death,  
Change your dire Hissings into heavenly Songs,  
And praise your Maker with your forked tongues.*

THIS Profanation and Debasement of so divine an Art, has tempted some weaker Christians to imagine that Poetry and Vice are naturally akin; or at least, that Verse is fit only to recommend Trifles, and entertain our looser Hours, but 'tis too light and trivial a Method to treat any thing that is serious and sacred. They submit indeed to use it in Divine Psalmody, but they love



viii      *The P R E F A C E.*

the driest Translation of the Psalm best. They will venture to sing a dull Hymn or two at Church, in Tunes of equal Dulness; but still they persuade themselves, and their Children, that the Beauties of Poesy are vain and dangerous. All that arises a degree above Mr. STERNHOLD, is too airy for Worship, and hardly escapes the Sentence of *unclean and abominable*. 'Tis strange that Persons that have the Bible in their hands should be led away by thoughtless Prejudices to so wild and rash an Opinion. Let me entreat them not to indulge this sour, this censorious Humour too far, lest the sacred Writers fall under the Lash of their unlimited and unguarded Reproaches. Let me entreat 'em to look into their Bibles, and remember the Style and Way of Writing that is used by the ancient Prophets. Have they forgot, or were they never told, that many Parts of the Old Testament are *Hebrew Verse*: and the Figures are stronger, and the Metaphors bolder, and the Images more surprizing and strange than ever I read in any prophane Writer? When DEBORAH sings her Praises to the GOD of *Israel* while he march'd from the Field of *Edom*, she sets the *Earth a trembling, the Heavens drop, and the Mountains dissolve from before the Lord. They fought*

The P R E F A C E. ix

*fought from Heaven, the Stars in their Courses fought against SISERA: When the River of Kishon swept them away, that ancient River, the River Kishon. O, my Soul, thou hast trodden down Strength, Judg. v. &c. When ELIPHAZ, in the Book of Job, speaks his Sense of the Holiness of God, he introduces a Machine in a Vision: Fear came upon me, trembling on all my Bones, the Hair of my Flesh stood up; a Spirit passed by and stood still, but its Form was undiscernable; an Image before mine Eyes; and Silence; Then I heard a Voice, saying, Shall mortal Man be more just than God? &c. Job iv. When he describes the Safety of the Righteous, he hides him from the Scourge of the Tongue, he makes him laugh at Destruction and Famine, he brings the Stones of the Field into League with him, and makes the Brute Animals enter into a Covenant of Peace, Job v. 21, &c. When J O B speaks of the Grave, how melancholy is the Gloom that he spreads over it! 'Tis a Region to which I must shortly go, and whence I shall not return; 'tis a Land of Darknes, 'tis Darknes it self, the Land of the Shadow of Death; all Confusion and Disorder, and where the Light is as Darknes. This is my House, there have I made my Bed: I have said to Corruption, Thou art my Father, and*

̄x      *The P R E F A C E.*

*to the Worm, Thou art my Mother and my Sister: As for my Hope, who shall see it? I and my Hope go down together to the Bars of the Pit, Job x. 21. and xvii. 13. When he humbles himself in Complainings before the Almightyness of GOD, what contemptible and feeble Images doth he use! Wilt thou break a Leaf driven to and fro? Wilt thou pursue the dry Stubble? I consume away like a rotten thing, a Garment eaten by the Moth, Job xiii. 25, &c. Thou liftest me up to the Wind, thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my Substance, Job xxiii. 22. Can any Man invent more despicable Ideas to represent the Scoundrel Herd and Refuse of Mankind, than those which JOB uses? Chap. xxx. and thereby he aggravates his own Sorrows and Reproaches to Amazement: They that are younger than I have me in Derision, whose Fathers I would have disdained to have set with the Dogs of my Flock: for Want and Famine they were solitary; fleeing into the Wilderness desolate and waste: They cut up Mallows by the Bushes, and Juniper Roots for their Meat: They were driven forth from among Men, (they cried after them as after a Thief) to dwell in the Cliffs of the Valleys, in Caves of the Earth, and in Rocks: Among the Bushes they brayed, under the Nettles they were gather'd together; they*

## The P R E F A C E. xi

*they were Children of Fools, yea, Children of base Men; they were viler than the Earth: And Now am I their Song, yea, I am their By-word, &c.* How mournful and dejected is the Language of his own Sorrows! *Terrors are turned upon him, they pursue his Soul as the Wind, and his Welfare passes away as a Cloud; his Bones are pierced within him, and his Soul is pour'd out; he goes mourning without the Sun, a Brother to Dragons, and a Companion to Owls; while his Harp and Organ are turned into the Voice of them that weep.* I must transcribe one half of this holy Book, if I would shew the Grandeur, the Variety, and the Justness of his Ideas, or the Pomp and Beauty of his Expression: I must copy out a good part of the Writings of DAVID and ISAIAH, if I would represent the poetical Excellencies of their Thoughts and Stile: Nor is the Language of the lesser Prophets, especially in some Paragraphs, much inferior to these.

Now while they paint human Nature in its various Forms and Circumstances, if their designing be so just and noble, their Disposition so artful, and their colouring so bright beyond the most fam'd human Writers, how much more must their Descriptions of God and Heaven exceed all that is possible to be said by a meaner Tongue? When they speak of the Dwel-  
ling-

xii      *The P R E F A C E.*

ling-place of God, *He inhabits Eternity, and sits upon the Throne of his Holiness, in the midst of Light inaccessible.* When his Holiness is mention'd, *the Heavens are not clean in his Sight, he charges his Angels with Folly: He looks to the Moon and it shineth not, and the Stars are not pure before his Eyes: He is a jealous God, and a consuming Fire.* If we speak of Strength, *Behold he is strong: He removes the Mountains, and they know it not, He overturns them in his Anger: He shakes the Earth from her Place, and her Pillars tremble: He makes a Path through the mighty Waters, he discovers the Foundations of the World: The Pillars of Heaven are astonished at his Reproof.* And after all, *These are but a Portion of his Ways: The Thunder of his Power who can understand? His Sovereignty, his Knowledge, and his Wisdom are revealed to us in Language vastly superior to all the poetical Accounts of Heathen Divinity. Let the Potsberds strive with the Potsberds of the Earth; but shall the Clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? He bids the Heavens drop down from above, and let the Skies pour down Righteousness. He commands the Sun, and it riseth not, and he sealeth up the Stars. It is he that saith to the Deep, Be dry, and he drieth up the Rivers. Who to them that seek*

The P R E F A C E. xiii

*seek deep to hide their Counsel from the Lord; his Eyes are upon all their Ways, he understands their Thoughts afar off. Hell is naked before him, and Destruction hath no Covering. He calls out all the Stars by their Names, he frustrateth the Tokens of the Liars, and makes the Diviners mad; He turns wise Men backward, and their Knowledge becomes foolish. His transcendent Eminence above all things, is most nobly represented; when he sits upon the Circle of the Earth, and the Inhabitants thereof are as Grasshoppers: All Nations before him are as the Drop of a Bucket, and as the small Dust of the Balance: He takes up the Isles as a very little thing; Lebanon with all her Beasts is not sufficient for a Sacrifice to this God, nor are all her Trees sufficient for the Burning: This God before whom the whole Creation is as nothing, yea, less than Nothing and Vanity. To which of all the Heathen Gods then will ye compare me, saith the Lord, and what shall I be liken'd to? And to which of all the Heathen Poets shall we liken or compare this glorious Orator, this sacred Describer of the God-head? The Orators of all Nations are as nothing before him, and their Words are Vanity and Emptiness. Let us turn our Eyes now to some of the Holy Writings, where God*  
is

xiv *The P R E F A C E.*

is Creating the World: How meanly do the best of the *Gentiles* talk and trifle upon this Subject, when brought into Comparison with MOSES, whom LONGINUS himself, a *Gentile* Critic, cites as a Master of the sublime Stile, when he chose to use it? *And the Lord said, Let there be Light, and there was Light; Let there be Clouds and Seas, Sun and Stars, Plants and Animals, and behold they are: He commanded, and they appear and obey: By the Word of the Lord were the Heavens made, and all the Host of them by the Breath of his Mouth: This is working like a GOD, with infinite Ease and Omnipotence. His Wonders of Providence for the Terror and Ruin of his Adversaries, and for the Succour of his Saints, is set before our Eyes in the Scripture with equal Magnificence, and as becomes Divinity. When he arises out of his Place, the Earth trembles, the Foundations of the Hills are shaken because he is wroth: There goes a Smoke up out of his Nostrils, and Fire out of his Mouth devoureth, Coals are kindled by it. He bows the Heavens and comes down, and Darkness is under his Feet. The Mountains melt like Wax, and flow down at his Presence. If VIRGIL, HOMER, or PINDAR were to prepare an Equipage for a descending God, they*

*The P R E F A C E.* xv

they might use Thunder and Lightnings too, and Clouds and Fire, to form a Chariot and Horses for the Battle or the Triumph. But there is none of them provides him a Flight of Cherubs instead of Horses, or seats him in Chariots of Salvation. D A V I D beholds him riding *upon the Heaven of Heavens, by his Name JAH: He was mounted upon a Cherub and did fly, he flew on the Wings of the Wind;* and H A B B A K U K sends the Pestilence before him. H O M E R keeps a mighty Stir with his Νεφεληγερετα Ζδς, and H E S I O D with his Ζδς υψιβρεμετης. J U P I T E R that raises up the Clouds, and that makes a Noise or thunders on high. But a Divine Poet makes the *Clouds but the Dust of his Feet, and when the Highest gives his Voice in the Heavens, Hailstones and Coals of Fire follow.* A Divine Poet discovers the *Channels of the Waters, and lays open the Foundations of Nature; at thy Rebuke, O Lord, at the blast of the Breadth of thy Nostrils.* When the H O L Y O N E alighted upon Mount Sinai, his Glory cover'd the *Heavens: He stood and measur'd the Earth; He beheld and drove asunder the Nations, and the everlasting Mountains were scatter'd: the perpetual Hills did bow; his Ways are everlasting.* Then the Prophet saw the *Tents of Cushan in Affliction, and the Curtains*



*tains of the Land of Midian did tremble,* Hab. iii. Nor did the blessed Spirit which animated these Writers forbid them the use of Visions, Dreams, the opening of Scenes dreadful and delightful, and the Introduction of Machines upon great occasions: The Divine License in this respect is admirable and surprizing, and the Images are often too bold and dangerous for an uninspir'd Writer to imitate. Mr. DENNIS has made a noble Essay to discover how much superior is inspired Poesy to the brightest and best Descriptions of a Mortal Pen. Perhaps if his *Proposal of Criticism* had been encourag'd and pursu'd, the Nation might have learnt more Value for the Word of GOD, and the Wits of the Age might have been secur'd from the Danger of Deism; while they must have been forc'd to confess at least the Divinity of all the Poetical Books of Scripture, when they see a Genius running thro' them more than human.

Who is there now will dare to assert, that the Doctrines of our Holy Faith will not indulge or indure a delightful Dress? Shall the \* *French* Poet affright us by saying,

---

\* *Boileau.*

*De la foy d' un Chrétien les Myſteres terribles  
D' Ornemens egayez ne ſont point ſuſceptibles ?*

BUT the \* *French Critick*, in his *Reflections upon Eloquence*, tells us, “ That the  
“ Majesty of our Religion, the Holineſs  
“ of its Laws, the Purity of its Morals,  
“ the Height of its Myſteries, and the Im-  
“ portance of every Subject that belongs  
“ to it requires a Grandeur, a Nobleneſs,  
“ a Majesty, and Elevation of Style ſuited  
“ to the Theme: Sparkling Images and  
“ magnificent Expreſſions muſt be uſed,  
“ and are beſt borrowed from Scripture:  
“ Let the Preacher that aims at Eloquence  
“ read the Prophets inceſſantly, for their  
“ Writings are an abundant Source of all  
“ the Riches and Ornaments of Speech.”  
And in my Opinion this is far better Coun-  
ſel than HORACE gives us, when he ſays,

---

*Vos exemplaria Græca  
Nocturnâ verſate Manu, verſate Diurnâ.*

As in the Conduct of my Studies with regard to Divinity, I have reaſon to repent of nothing more than that I have not per-

---

\* *Rapin.*

xviii *The P R E F A C E.*

us'd the Bible with more frequency; so if I were to set up for a Poet, with a Design to exceed all the Modern Writers, I would follow the Advice of RAPIN, and read the Prophets Night and Day. I am sure the Composures of the following Book would have been fill'd with much greater Sense, and appear'd with much more agreeable Ornaments, had I derived a larger Portion from the Holy Scriptures.

BESIDES, we may fetch a further Answer to Mr. BOILEAU's Objection, from other Poets of his own Country. What a noble Use have RACINE and CORNEILLE made of Christian Subjects in some of their best Tragedies? What a Variety of Divine Scenes are display'd, and pious Passions awaken'd in those Poems? The Martyrdom of POLYEUCTE, how doth it rain over our Love and Pity, and at the same time animate our Zeal and Devotion! May I here be permitted the liberty to return my Thanks to that fair and ingenious Hand \* that directed me to such Entertainments in a foreign Language, which I had long wish'd for, and sought in vain in our own. Yet I must confess, that the DAVIDEIS and the two ARTHURS have so far answer'd BOI-

---

\* *Philomela.*

*The P R E F A C E.*      xix

LEAU's Objection in *English*, as that the Obstacles of attempting Christian Poesy are broken down, and the vain Pretence of its being impracticable is experimentally confuted.

'T IS true indeed, the Christian Mysteries have not such need of gay Trappings as beautify'd, or rather compos'd the Heathen Superstition. But this still makes for the greater Ease and surer Success of the Poet. The Wonders of our Religion in a plain Narration and a simple Dress, have a native Grandeur, a Dignity, and a Beauty in them, tho' they do not utterly disdain all Methods of Ornament. The Book of the *Revelations* seems to be a Prophecy in the Form of an *Opera*, or a Dramatic Poem, where Divine Art illustrates the Subject with many charming Glories; but still it must be acknowledg'd, that the naked Themes of Christianity have something brighter and bolder in them, something more surprizing and celestial than all the Adventures of Gods and Heroes, all the dazzling Images of false Lustre that form and garnish a Heathen Song: Here the very Argument would give wonderful Aids to the Muse, and the heavenly Theme would so relieve a dull Hour, and a languishing Genius, that when the Muse nods,  
the

the Sense would burn and sparkle upon the Reader, and keep him feelingly awake.

WITH how much less Toil and Expence might a DRYDEN, an OTWAY, a CONGREVE, or a DENNIS furnish out a Christian Poem, than a modern Play? There is nothing amongst all the ancient Fables, or later Romances, that have two such Extremes united in them, as the Eternal GOD becoming an Infant of Days; the Possessor of the Palace of Heaven laid to sleep in a Manger, the Holy JESUS, who knew no Sin, bearing the Sins of Men in his Body on the Tree; Agonies of Sorrow loading the Soul of him who was GOD over all blessed for ever; and the Sovereign of Life stretching his Arms on a Cross, bleeding and expiring: The Heaven and the Hell in our Divinity are infinitely more delightful and dreadful than the childish Figments of a Dog with three Heads, the Buckets of the *Belides*, the Furies with snaky Hairs, or all the flowry Stories of *Elysium*. And if we survey the one as Themes divinely true, and the other as a Medley of Fooleries which we can never believe, the Advantage for touching the Springs of Passion will fall infinitely on the Side of the Christian Poet; our Wonder and our Love, our Pity, Delight,  
and

*The P R E F A C E.*   xxi

and Sorrow, with the long Train of Hopes and Fears, must needs be under the Command of an harmonious Pen, whose every Line makes a Part of the Reader's Faith, and is the very Life or Death of his Soul.

IF the trifling and incredible Tales that furnish out a Tragedy are so armed by Wit and Fancy, as to become Sovereign of the rational Powers, to triumph over all the Affections, and manage our Smiles and our Tears at Pleasure: How wondrous a Conquest might be obtain'd over a wild World, and reduce it at least to Sobriety, if the same happy Talent were employ'd in dressing the Scenes of Religion in their proper Figures of Majesty, Sweetness and Terror? The Wonders of Creating Power, of Redeeming Love, and Renewing Grace, ought not to be thus impiously neglected by those whom Heaven has endu'd with a Gift so proper to adorn and cultivate them; an Art whose sweet Insinuations might almost convey Piety into resisting Nature, and melt the hardest Souls to the Love of Virtue. The Affairs of this Life, with their Reference to a Life to come, would shine bright in a Dramatic Description; nor is there any need or any reason why we should always borrow the Plan or History from the ancient *Jews* or primitive *Martyrs*;

tyrs; tho' several of these would furnish out noble Materials for this sort of Poesy: But Modern Scenes would be better understood by most Readers, and the Application would be much more easy. The Anguish of inward Guilt, the secret Stings and Racks and Scourges of Conscience, the sweet retiring Hours, and seraphical Joys of Devotion, the Victory of a resolved Soul over a thousand Temptations; the inimitable Love and Passion of a dying GOD, the awful Glories of the last Tribunal, the grand decisive Sentence from which there is no Appeal, and the consequent Transports or Horrors of the two eternal Worlds, these things may be variously dispos'd, and form many Poems. How might such Performances, under a Divine Blessing, call back the dying Piety of the Nation to Life and Beauty? This would make Religion appear like it self, and confound the Blasphemies of a profligate World, ignorant of pious Pleasures.

BUT we have Reason to fear that the tuneful Men of our Day have not rais'd their Ambition to so divine a Pitch; I should rejoice to see more of this Celestial Fire kindling within them, for the Flashes that break out in some present and past Writings betray an infernal Source. This  
the

*The P R E F A C E.* xxiii

the incomparable Mr. COWLEY, in the latter End of his Preface, and the ingenious Sir RICHARD BLACKMORE, in the beginning of his, have so pathetically describ'd and lamented; and I rather refer the Reader to mourn with them, than detain and tire him here. These Gentlemen, in their large and labour'd Works of Poesy, have given the World happy Examples of what they wish and encourage in Prose; the One in a rich Variety of Thought and Fancy; the Other in all the shining Colours of profuse and florid Diction.

IF shorter Sonnets were compos'd on sublime Subjects, such as the *Psalms* of DAVID, and the holy Transports interspers'd in the other sacred Writings, or such as the moral Odes of HORACE, and the ancient *Lyricks*; I persuade my self that the *Christian* Preacher would find abundant Aid from the Poet, in his Design to diffuse Virtue, and allure Souls to God. If the Heart were first inflam'd from Heaven, and the Muse were not left alone to form the Devotion, and pursue a cold Scent, but only call'd in as an Assistant to the Worship, then the Song would end where the Inspiration ceases; the whole Composure would be of a piece, all Meridian Light and Meridian Fervour; and the same pious  
Flame



xxiv *The P R E F A C E.*

Flame would be propagated and kept glowing in the Heart of him that reads. Some of the shorter Odes of the two Poets now mention'd, and a few of the Reverend Mr. NORRIS's Essay's in Verse, are convincing Instances of the Success of this Proposal.

'TIS my Opinion also, that the free and unconfin'd Numbers of PINDAR, or the noble Measures of MILTON without Rhime, would best maintain the Dignity of the Theme, as well as give a Loose to the devout Soul, nor check the Raptures of her Faith and Love. Tho' in my feeble Attempts of this kind I have too often fetter'd my Thoughts in the narrow Metre of our Psalm-Translators; I have contracted and cramp'd the Sense, or render'd it obscure and feeble, by the too speedy and regular Returns of Rhime.

IF my Friends expect any Reason of the following Composures, and of the first or second Publication, I entreat them to accept of this Account.

THE *Title* assures them that Poesy is not the Business of my Life; and if I seiz'd those Hours of Leisure wherein my Soul was in a more sprightly Frame, to entertain them or my self with a Divine or Moral Song, I hope I shall find an easy Pardon.

*The P R E F A C E.*      xxv

IN the *first Book* are many Odes which were written to assist the Meditations and Worship of Vulgar Christians, and with a design to be publish'd in the Volume of *Hymns* which have now pass'd a fifth Impression; but upon the Review, I found some Expressions that were not suited to the plainest Capacity, and the Metaphors are too bold to please the weaker Christian, therefore I have allotted them a Place here.

Amongst the Songs that are dedicated to *Divine Love*, I think I may be bold to assert that I never compos'd one Line of them with any other Design than what they are apply'd to here; and I have endeavour'd to secure them all from being perverted and debas'd to wanton Passions, by several Lines in them that can never be apply'd to a meaner Love. Are not the noblest Instances of the Grace of Christ represented under the Figure of a Conjugal State, and describ'd in one of the sweetest Odes, and the softest Pastoral that ever was written? I appeal to SOLOMON, in his Song, and his Father DAVID, in *Psal.* xlv. if DAVID was the Author: And I am well assur'd that I have never indulg'd an equal License: 'Twas dangerous to imitate the sacred writers too nearly in so nice an Affair.

THE *Poems Sacred to Virtue*, &c. were

B

form'd

xxvi     *The P R E F A C E.*

form'd when the Frame and Humour of my Soul was just suited to the Subject of my Verse: The Image of my Heart is painted in them; and if they meet with a Reader whose Soul is akin to mine, perhaps they may agreeably entertain him. The Dulness of the Fancy, and Coarseness of Expression will disappear; the Sameness of the Humour will create a Pleasure, and insensibly overcome and conceal the Defects of the Muse. Young Gentlemen and Ladies, whose Genius and Education have given them a Relish of Oratory and Verse, may be tempted to seek Satisfaction among the dangerous Diversions of the Stage, and impure Sonnets, if there be no Provision of a safer kind made to please them. While I have attempted to gratify innocent Fancy in this respect, I have not forgotten to allure the Heart to Virtue, and to raise it to a Disdain of brutal Pleasures. The frequent Interposition of a devout Thought may awaken the Mind to a serious Sense of GOD, Religion, and Eternity. The same Duty that might be despis'd in a Sermon, when propos'd to their Reason, may here perhaps seize the lower Faculties with Surprize, Delight and Devotion at once; and thus by Degrees draw the superior Powers of the Mind to Piety. Amongst the infinite  
Num-

*The P R E F A C E.*    xxvii

Numbers of Mankind, there is not more Difference in their outward Shape and Features, than in their Temper and inward Inclination. Some are more easily susceptible of Religion in a grave Discourse and sedate Reasoning. Some are best frightened from Sin and Ruin by Terror, Threatning and Amazement; their Fear is the properest Passion to which we can address ourselves, and begin the Divine Work: Others can feel no Motive so powerful as that which applies it self to their Ingenuity, and their polish'd Imagination. Now I thought it lawful to take hold of any Handle of the Soul, to lead it away betimes from vicious Pleasures; and if I could but make up a Composition of Virtue and Delight, suited to the Taste of well-bred Youth, and a refin'd Education, I had some Hope to allure and raise them thereby above the vile Temptations of degenerate Nature, and Custom, that is yet more degenerate. When I have felt a slight Inclination to Satyr or Burlesque, I thought it proper to suppress it. The grinning and the growling Muse are not hard to be obtain'd; but I would disdain their Assistance, where a manly Invitation to Virtue, and a friendly Smile may be successfully employ'd. Could I persuade

any Man by a kinder Method, I should never think it proper to scold or laugh at him.

P E R H A P S there are some morose Readers, that stand ready to condemn every Line that's written upon the Theme of *Love*; but have we not the Cares and the Felicities of that sort of social Life represented to us in the sacred Writings? Some Expressions are there used with a Design to give a mortifying Influence to our softest Affections; Others again brighten the Character of that State, and allure virtuous Souls to pursue the divine Advantage of it, the mutual Assistance in the way to Salvation. Are not the cxxvii<sup>th</sup> and cxxviii<sup>th</sup> *Psalms* indited on this very Subject? Shall it be lawful for the Press and the Pulpit to treat of it with a becoming Solemnity in Prose, and must the Mention of the same thing in Poesy be pronounc'd for ever unlawful? Is it utterly unworthy of a serious Character to write on this Argument, because it has been unhappily polluted by some scurrilous Pens? Why may I not be permitted to obviate a common and a growing Mischief, while a thousand vile Poems of the amorous kind swarm abroad, and give a vicious Taint to the unwary Reader? I would tell the World that I have endeavour'd to recover this Argument out of the  
Hands

*The P R E F A C E.* xxix

Hands of impure Writers, and to make it appear, that Virtue and Love are not such Strangers as they are represented. The blissful Intimacy of Souls in that State will afford sufficient Furniture for the gravest Entertainment in Verse; so that it need not be everlastingly dress'd up in Ridicule, nor assumed only to furnish out the lewd Sonnets of the Times. May some happier Genius promote the same Service that I propos'd, and by superior Sense, and sweeter Sound, render what I have written contemptible and useless.

THE *Imitations* of that noblest *Latin* Poet of modern Ages, CASIMIRE SARBIEWSKI of *Poland*, would need no Excuse, did they but arise to the Beauty of the Original. I have often taken the Freedom to add ten or twenty Lines, or to leave out as many, that I might suit my Song more to my own Design, or because I saw it impossible to present the Force, the Fineness, and the Fire of his Expression in our Language. There are a few Copies wherein I borrow'd some Hints from the same Author, without the Mention of his Name in the Title. Methinks I can allow so superior a Genius now and then to be lavish in his Imagination, and to indulge some Excursions beyond the Limits of sedate Judgment:

xxx      *The P R E F A C E.*

The Riches and Glory of his Verse make Atonement in abundance. I wish some *English* Pen would import more of his Treasures, and bless our Nation.

THE *Inscriptions* to particular Friends, are warranted and defended by the Practice of almost all the *Lyrick* Writers. They frequently convey the rigid Rules of Morality to the Mind in the softer Method of Applause. Sustain'd by their Example, a Man will not easily be overwhelm'd by the heaviest Censures of the unthinking and unknowing; especially when there is a Shadow of this Practice in the Divine *Psalmist*, while he inscribes to ASAPH or JEDUTHUN his Songs that were made for the Harp, or (which is all one) his *Lyric* Odes, tho' they are address'd to GOD himself.

IN the *Poems of Heroic Measure*, I have attempted in Rhime the same Variety of Cadence, Comma and Period, which Blank Verse glories in as its peculiar Elegance and Ornament. It degrades the Excellency of the best Versification when the Lines run on by Couplets, twenty together, just in the same Pace, and with the same Pauses. It spoils the noblest Pleasure of the Sound: The Reader is tir'd with the tedious Uniformity, or charm'd to sleep with the unmanly Softness of the Numbers,  
and

*The P R E F A C E.* xxxi

and the perpetual Chime of even Cadences.

IN the *Essays without Rhime*, I have no set up MILTON for a perfect Pattern; tho' he shall be for ever honour'd as our Deliverer from the Bondage. His Works contain admirable and unequal'd Instances of bright and beautiful Diction, as well as Majesty and Sereneness of Thought. There are several Episodes in his longer Works, that stand in supreme Dignity without a Rival; yet all that vast Reverence with which I read his *Paradise lost*, cannot persuade me to be charm'd with every Page of it. The Length of his Periods, and sometimes of his Parentheses, runs me out of Breath: Some of his Numbers seem too harsh and uneasy. I could never believe that Roughness and Obscurity added any thing to the true Grandeur of a Poem: Nor will I ever affect Archaisms, Exoticisms, and a quaint Uncouthness of Speech, in order to become perfectly *Miltonian*. 'Tis my Opinion that Blank Verse may be written with all due Elevation of Thought in a modern Stile, without borrowing any thing from CHAUCER'S Tales, or running back so far as the Days of COLIN the Shepherd, and the Reign of the *Fairy Queen*. The Odness of an



xxxii *The P R E F A C E.*

antique Sound gives but a false Pleasure to the Ear, and abuses the true Relish, even when it works Delight. There were some such Judges of Poesy among the old *Romans*, and MARTIAL ingeniously laughs at one of them, that was pleas'd even to Astonishment with obsolete Words and Figures.

*Attonitusque legis terrai frugiferai.*

So the ill-drawn Postures and Distortions of Shape that we meet with in *Chinese* Pictures charm a sickly Fancy by their very Aukwardness; so a distemper'd Appetite will chew Coals and Sand, and pronounce it gustful.

IN the *Pindarics* I have generally conform'd my Lines to the shorter Size of the Ancients, and avoided to imitate the excessive Lengths to which some modern Writers have stretch'd their Sentences, and especially the concluding Verse. In these the Ear is the truest Judge; nor was it made to be enslav'd to any precise Model of elder or later times.

AFTER all, I must petition my Reader to lay aside the sour and sullen Air of Criticism, and to assume the Friend. Let him chuse such Copies to read at particular

*The P R E F A C E.* xxxiii

cular Hours, when the Temper of his Mind is suited to the Song. Let him come with a Desire to be entertain'd and pleas'd, rather than to seek his own Disgust and Aversion, which will not be hard to find. I am not so vain as to think there are no Faults, nor so blind as to espy none: Tho' I hope the Multitude of Alterations in this Edition are not without Amendment, There is so large a Difference between this and the former, in the Change of Titles. Lines, and whole Poems, as well as in the various Transpositions, that 'twould be useless and endless, and all Confusion, for any Reader to compare them throughout. The Additions also make up almost half the Book, and some of these have need of as many Alterations as the former. Many a Line needs the File to polish the Roughness of it, and many a Thought wants richer Language to adorn and make it shine. Wide Defects and equal Superfluities may be found, especially in the larger Pieces; but I have at present neither Inclination nor Leisure to correct, and I hope I never shall. 'Tis one of the biggest Satisfactions I take in giving this Volume to the World, that I expect to be for ever free from the Temptation of Making or mending Poems again. So that my Friends may

xxxiv *The P R E F A C E.*

be perfectly secure against this Impression's growing waste upon their Hands, and useless as the former has done. Let Minds that are better furnished for such Performances pursue these Studies, if they are convinced that Poesy can be made serviceable to Religion and Virtue. As for my self, I almost blush to think that I have read so little, and written so much. The following Years of my Life shall be more entirely devoted to the immediate and direct Labours of my Station, excepting those Hours that may be employ'd in finishing my Imitation of the *Psalms of DAVID*, in Christian Language, which I have now promis'd the World.

I CANNOT court the World to purchase this Book for their Pleasure or Entertainment, by telling 'em that any one Copy entirely pleases me. The best of them sinks below the Idea which I form of a Divine or Moral Ode. He that deals in the Mysteries of Heaven, or of the Muses, should be a Genius of no vulgar Mould: And as the Name *Vates* belongs to both; so the Furniture of both is compriz'd in that Line of HORACE,

—————*Cui Mens Divinior, atque Os  
Magna Sonaturum*—————

BUT

*The P R E F A C E.*    xxxv

BUT what JUVENAL spake in his Age,  
abides true in ours: A complete Poet or a  
Prophet is such a one;

— *Qualem nequeo monstrare, & sentio tantum.*

PERHAPS neither of these Characters  
in Perfection shall ever be seen on Earth,  
till the seventh Angel has sounded his aw-  
ful Trumpet; till the Victory be compleat  
over the Beast and his Image, when the  
Natives of Heaven shall join in Consort  
with Prophets and Saints, and sing to their  
golden Harps *Salvation, Honour and Glory*  
*to him that sits upon the Throne, and to the*  
L A M B *for ever.*

May 14.  
1709.



B 6

TO



TO  
Mr. *WATTS*,  
ON HIS  
P O E M S  
Sacred to DEVOTION.

I.



*O murmuring Streams in tender Strains,  
My pensivè Muse no more  
Of Love's enchanting Force complains  
Along the flow'ry Shore.*

II.

*No more MIRTILLO's fatal Face  
My quiet Breast alarms,  
His Eyes, his Air, and youthful Grace  
Have lost their usual Charms.*

III.

*No gay ALEXIS in the Grove  
Shall be my future Theme,*

*I burn*

*I burn with an Immortal Love,  
And sing a purer Flame.*

IV.

*Seraphick Heights I seem to gain,  
And sacred Transports feel;  
While, WATTS, to thy celestial Strain  
Surpriz'd I listen still.*

V.

*The gliding Streams their Course forbear  
When I thy Lays repeat;  
The bending Forest lends an Ear,  
The Birds their Notes forget.*

VI.

*With such a graceful Harmony  
Thy Numbers still prolong,  
And let remotest Lands reply  
And eccho to thy Song.*

VII.

*Far as the distant Regions where  
The beauteous Morning springs,  
And scatters Odours thro' the Air  
From her resplendent Wings,*

VIII.

*Unto the new-found Realms which see  
The latter Sun arise,  
When with an easy Progress he  
Rolls down the Nether Skies.*

July  
1706.

PHILOMELA.



T O

Mr. I. WATTS,

On reading his

HORÆ LYRICÆ.



*All Heaven-born Muse! That with celestial  
Flame  
And high seraphic Numbers durst attempt  
To gain thy Native Skies. No common Theme  
Merits thy Thought, Self-conscious of a Soul  
Superior, though on Earth detain'd a while,  
Like some propitious Angel that's design'd,  
A Resident in this inferior Orb,  
To guide the wandring Souls to heavenly Bliss  
Thou seem'st; while thou their everlasting Songs  
Hast sung to mortal Ears, and down to Earth  
Transfer'd the Work of Heaven; with Thought  
sublime,  
And high sonorous Words thou sweetly sing'st  
To thy immortal Lyre. Amaz'd we view*

*The*

The tow'ring Height stupendous, while thou soar'st  
Above the Reach of Vulgar Eyes or Thought,  
Hymning th' eternal Father; as of Old  
When first th' Almighty from the dark Abyss  
Of everlasting Night and Silence call'd  
The shining Worlds with one creating Word,  
And rais'd from Nothing all the heavenly Hosts,  
And with external Glories fill'd the Void,  
Harmonious Seraphs tun'd their golden Harps,  
And with their chearful Hallelujahs bless'd  
The bounteous Author of their Happiness;  
From Orb to Orb th' alternate Musick rang,  
And from the Crystal Arches of the Sky  
Reach'd our then glorious World, the native Seat  
Of the first happy Pair, who join'd their Songs  
To the loud Eccho's of th' Angelick Choirs,  
And fill'd with blisful Hymns, terrestrial Heaven,  
The Paradise of God where all Delights  
Abounded, and the pure Ambrosial Air,  
Fann'd by mild Zephyrs, breath'd eternal Sweets,  
Forbidding Death and Sorrow, and bestow'd  
Fresh heavenly Bloom, and gay immortal Youth.

Not so, alas! the vile Apostate Race,  
Who in mad Joys their brutal Hours employ'd,  
Assaulting with their impious Blasphemies  
The Power supream that gave 'em Life and Breath;  
Incarnate Fiends! outrageous they defy'd  
Th' Eternal's Thunder, and Almighty Wrath  
Fearless provok'd, which all the other Devils  
Would dread to meet; remembering well the Day

When



*When driven from pure immortal Seats above,  
A Fiery Tempest hurl'd 'em down the Skies,  
And hung upon the Rear, urging their Fall  
To the dark, deep, unfathomable Gulph,  
Where bound on sulph'rons Lakes to glowing Rocks  
Where Adamantine Chains, they wail their Woes,  
And know JEHOVAH Great as well as Good;  
And fix'd for ever by Eternal Fate,  
With Horror find his Arm Omnipotent.*

*Prodigious Madness! that the sacred Muse,  
First taught in Heaven to mount immortal Heights,  
And trace the boundless Glories of the Sky,  
Should now to every Idol basely bow,  
And curse the Deity she once ador'd,  
Erecting Trophies to each sordid Vice,  
And celebrating the Infernal Praise  
Of baughty Lucifer, the desperate Foe  
Of God and Man, and winning every Hour  
New Votaries to Hell, while all the Fiends  
Hear these accursed Lays, and thus outdone,  
Raging they try to match the Human Race,  
Redoubling all their Hellish Blasphemies,  
And with loud Curses rend the gloomy Vault,*

*Ungrateful Mortals! ah! too late you'll find  
What 'tis to banter Heaven and laugh at Hell;  
To dress up Vice in false delusive Charms,  
And with gay Colours paint her hideous Face,  
Leading besotted Souls thro' flow'ry Paths,  
In gaudy Dreams, and vain fantastick Joys*

To dismal Scenes of everlasting Woe ;  
When the great Judge shall rear his awful Throne,  
And raging Flames surround the trembling Globe,  
While the loud Thunders roar from Pole to Pole,  
And the last Trump awakes the sleeping Dead ;  
And guilty Souls to ghastly Bodies driven,  
Within those dire eternal Prisons shut,  
Expect their sad inexorable Doom.  
Say now, ye Men of Wit ! What turn of Thought  
Will please you then ! Alas, how dull and poor,  
Ev'n to your selves will your lewd Flights appear !  
How will you envy then the happy Fate  
Of Idiots ! and perhaps in vain you'll wish,  
You'd been as very Fools as once you thought  
Others, for the sublimest Wisdom scorn'd ;  
When pointed Lightnings from the wrathful Judge,  
Shall singe your impious Lawrels, and the Men  
Who thought they flew so high, shall fall so low.

No more, my Muse, of that tremendous Thought,  
Resume thy more delightful Theme, and sing  
Th' Immortal Man, that with Immortal Verse  
Rivals the Hymns of Angels, and like them  
Despises mortal Criticks idle Rules :  
While the celestial Flame that warms thy Soul  
Inspires us, and with holy Transports moves  
Our labouring Minds, and nobler Scenes presents  
Than all the Pagan Poets ever sung,  
HOMER, or VIRGIL ; and far sweeter Notes  
Than HORACE ever taught his sounding Lyre,  
And purer far, tho' MARTIAL's self might seem  
A modest

*A modest Poet in our Christian Days.  
May those forgotten and neglected lie,  
No more let Men be fond of fab'lous Gods,  
Nor Heathen Wit debauch one Christian Line,  
While with the coarse and daubing Paint we hide  
The shining Beauties of eternal Truth,  
That in her native Dress appears most bright,  
And Charms the Eyes of Angels.——Ob! like thee  
Let every nobler Genius tune his Voice  
To Subjects worthy of their tow'ring Thoughts.  
Let Heaven and ANNA then your tuneful Art  
Improve, and consecrate your deathless Lays  
To him who reigns above, and Her who rules below.*

April 17  
1706

**JOSEPH STANDEN.**



**T O**



T O

Mr. *W A T T S*,

O N H I S

D I V I N E P O E M S.

\*\*\*\*\*

\* S \* *AY, Humane Seraph, whence that charming*  
\* \* \* \* \* *Force,*

*That Flame! that Soul! which animates each Line;  
And how it runs with such a graceful Ease,  
Loaded with pond'rous Sense! Say, did not He  
The lovely J E S U S, who commands thy Breast,  
Inspire thee with himself? With J E S U S dwells,  
Knit in Mysterious Bands, the Paraclete,  
The Breath of G O D, the everlasting Source  
Of Love: And what is Love in Souls like thine,  
But Air, and Incense to the Poet's Fire?  
Should an expiring Saint, whose swimming Eyes  
Mingle the Images of Things about him,*

*But*

*But hear the least exalted of thy Strains,  
How greedily he'd drink the Musick in,  
Thinking his Heav'nly Convoy waited near!  
So great a Stress of powerful Harmony,  
Nature unable longer to sustain,  
Would sink oppress'd with Joy to endless Rest.*

*Let none henceforth of Providence complain,  
As if the World of Spirits lay unknown,  
Fenc'd round with black impenetrable Night;  
What tho' no shining Angel darts from thence  
With leave to publish Things conceal'd from Sense,  
In Language bright as theirs, we are here told,  
When Life its narrow Round of Years hath roll'd,  
What 'tis employs the Bless'd, what makes their Bliss:  
Songs such as WATTS's are, and Love like his.*

*But then, dear Sir, be cautious how you use  
To Transports so intensely rais'd your Muse,  
Lest, whilst th' ecstasick Impulse you obey,  
The Soul leap out, and drop the duller Clay.*

Sept. 4.  
1706.

HENRY GROVE.

HORÆ



On reading  
Mr. *WATTS*'s Poems  
Sacred to Piety and Devotion.

*Edit.* 4<sup>th</sup>.

**R**egard the Man who in Seraphick Lays  
And flowing Numbers sings his Maker's Praise:  
He needs invoke no fabled Musé's Art,  
The heavenly Song comes genuine from his Heart,  
From that pure Heart which God has deign'd t'inspire  
With holy Raptures and a sacred Fire.  
Thrice happy Man, whose Soul and guiltless Breast  
Are well prepar'd to lodge th' Almighty Guest!  
'Tis he that lends thy tow'ring Thoughts their Wing,  
And tunes thy Lyre when thou attempt'st to sing:

He

He to thy Soul lets in Cælestial Day,  
Ev'n whilst imprison'd in this Mortal Clay ;  
By Death's Grim Aspect thou art not alarm'd,  
He for thy Sake has Death it self disarm'd ;  
Nor shall the Grave o'er thee a Vict'ry boast ;  
Her Triumph in thy rising shall be lost,  
When thou shalt join th' Angelick Choirs above  
In never ending Songs of Praise and Love.

EUSEBIA.



## ERRATA.

P A g. 144. lin. 24. read *Parentall.* pag. 259. Stanz. V. lin. 1.  
Ye Siter.



*Publisch'd by the same* AUTHOR.

I. **H***ymns and Spiritual Songs*, in three Books.  
1. Collected from the Scriptures. 2. Compos'd on Divine Subjects. 3. Prepared for the Lord's Supper. *The ninth Edition.*

II. *A Guide to Prayer*: Or, A Free and Rational Account of the Gift, Grace, and Spirit of Prayer, &c. *The fourth Edition.*

III. *Divine Songs*, attempted in easy Language for the Use of Children. *The Seventh Edition.*

IV. The Psalms of *David*, imitated in the Language of the New Testament, and apply'd to the Christian State and Worship. *The third and sixth Edition.*

V. Sermons on various Subjects. In three Vols. Together with a *Sacred Hymn* annexed to each.

VI. *The Art of Reading and Writing* ENGLISH: Or, The chief Principles and Rules of *pronouncing* our *Mother Tongue*, both in Prose and Verse; with a variety of Instructions for *true Spelling*. *The 3d Edition.*



*Publiſh'd by the ſame AUTHOR,*

VII. The Chriſtian Doctrine of the Trinity :  
Or Father, Son, and Spirit, Three Perſons and  
One God, Aſſerted and Proved, &c.

VIII. Death and Heaven ; or the laſt Enemy  
Conquer'd, and ſeparate Spirits made perfect. *2d*  
*Edition.*

IX. Seven Diſſertations relating to the Chriſti-  
an Doctrine of the Trinity. In 2 Parts.

X. Logick: Or, The right Uſe of Reaſon in  
the Enquiry after Truth. *2d Edition.*

XI. The Knowledge of the Heavens and the  
Earth made eaſy.

XII. A Defence againſt the Temptations to  
Self-Murder.





# HORÆ LYRICÆ.



## B O O K I.

Sacred to DEVOTION and PIETY.



*Worshipping with Fear.*

I.



HO dares attempt th' Eternal Name  
With Notes of mortal Sound?  
Dangers and Glories guard the Theme,  
And spread Despair around.

II.

Destruction waits t' obey his Frown,  
And Heaven attends his Smile;  
A Wreath of Lightning arms his Crown,  
But Love adorns it still.

III. Cele-

## III.

Celestial King, our Spirits lie,  
 Trembling beneath thy Feet,  
 And wish, and cast a longing Eye,  
 To reach thy lofty Seat.

## IV.

When shall we see the Great Unknown,  
 And in thy Presence stand?  
 Reveal the Splendors of thy Throne,  
 But shield us with thy Hand.

## V.

In thee what endless Wonders meet!  
 What various Glory shines!  
 The crossing Rays too fiercely beat  
 Upon our fainting Minds.

## VI.

Angels are lost in sweet Surprise  
 If thou unvail thy Grace;  
 And humble Awe runs thro' the Skies,  
 When Wrath arrays thy Face.

## VII.

When Mercy joyns with Majesty  
 To spread their Beams abroad,  
 Not all the fairest Minds on high  
 Are Shadows of a God.

## VIII.

Thy Works the stonest Seraph sings  
 In a too feeble Strain.  
 And labours hard on all his Strings  
 To reach thy Thoughts in vain.

IX.

Created Powers, how weak they be!  
How short our Praises fall!  
So much akin to Nothing We,  
And Thou th' Eternal All.



*Asking Leave to sing.*

I.

**Y**ET, mighty GOD, indulge my Tongue,  
Nor let thy Thunders roar,  
Whilst the young Notes and vent'rous Song  
To Worlds of Glory soar.

II.

If thou my daring Flight forbid  
The Muse folds up her Wings;  
Or at thy Word her slender Reed  
Attempts Almighty Things.

III.

Her slender Reed inspir'd by Thee  
Bids a new *Eden* grow,  
With blooming Life on every Tree,  
And spreads a Heav'n below.

IV.

She mocks the Trumpet's loud Alarms  
Fill'd with thy dreadful Breath;  
And calls th' Angelick Hosts to Arms,  
To give the Nations Death.

V. But

## V.

But when she tastes her Saviour's Love,  
 And feels the Rapture strong,  
 Scarce the divinest Harp above  
 Aims at a sweeter Song.

*Divine Judgments.*

## I.

**N**OT from the Dust my Sorrows spring,  
 Nor drop my Comforts from the lower Skies ;  
 Let all the baleful Planets shed  
 Their mingled Curses on my Head,  
 How vain their Curses, if th' Eternal King  
 Look thro' the Clouds and bless me with his Eyes.  
 Creatures with all their boasted Sway  
 Are but his Slaves, and must obey ;  
 They wait their Orders from above,  
 And execute his Word, the Vengeance, or the Love.

## II.

'Tis by a Warrant from his Hand  
 The gentler Gales are bound to sleep ;  
 The *North* Wind blusters, and assumes Command  
 Over the Desert and the Deep ;  
 Old *Boreas* with his freezing Pow'rs  
 Turns the Earth Iron, makes the Ocean Glass,  
 Arrests the dancing Riv'lets as they pass,  
 And chains them moveless to their Shores ;

The

*Sacred to* DEVOTION, &c. 5

The grazing Ox lows to the gelid Skies,  
Walks o'er the Marble Meads with withering Eyes,  
Walks o'er the solid Lakes, snuffs up the Wind, and dies.

III.

Fly to the Polar World, my Song,  
And mourn the Pilgrims there, (a wretched Throng!)  
Seiz'd and bound in rigid Chains,  
A Troop of Statues on the *Russian* Plains,  
And Life stands frozen in their Purple Veins.

Atheist, forbear; no more blaspheme;  
God has a thousand Terrors in his Name,  
A thousand Armies at Command,  
Waiting the Signal of his Hand,  
And Magazines of Frost, and Magazines of Flame.  
Dress thee in Steel to meet his Wrath;  
His sharp Artillery from the *North*  
Shall pierce thee to the Soul, and shake thy mortal Frame.  
Sublime on Winter's rugged Wings  
He rides in Arms along the Sky,  
And scatters Fate on Swains and Kings;  
And Flocks and Herds, and Nations die;  
While impious Lips, profanely bold,  
Grow pale; and, quivering at his dreadful Cold,  
Give their own Blasphemies the Lie.

IV.

The Mischiefs that infest the Earth,  
When the hot Dog-star fires the Realms on high,  
Drought and Disease, and cruel Dearth,  
Are but the Flashes of a wrathful Eye  
From the incens'd Divinity.

6      *LYRIC POEMS, Book I.*

In vain our parching Palates thirst,  
For vital Food in vain we cry,

And pant for vital Breath;

The verdant Fields are burnt to Dust,

The Sun has drunk the Channels dry,

And all the Air is Death.

Ye Scourges of our Maker's Rod,

'Tis at his dread Command, at his imperial Nod

You deal your various Plagues abroad.

V.

Hail, Whirlwinds, Hurricanes and Floods

That all the leafy Standards strip,

And bear down with a mighty Sweep

The Riches of the Fields, and Honours of the Woods.

Storms, that ravage o'er the Deep,

And bury Millions in the Waves;

Earth-quakes, that in Midnight-Sleep

Turn Cities into Heaps, and make our Beds our Graves;

While you dispense your mortal Harms,

'Tis the Creator's Voice that sounds your loud Alarms,

When Guilt with louder Cries provokes a God to Arms.

VI.

O for a Message from above

To bear my Spirits up!

Some Pledge of my Creator's Love

To calm my Terrors, and Support my Hope!

Let Waves and Thunders mix and roar,

Be thou my God, and the whole World is mine:

While thou art Sov'reign, I'm secure;

I shall be rich till thou art poor;

For all I fear, and all I wish, Heav'n, Earth and Hell are

thine.

*Earth*



*Earth and Heaven.*

I.

**H**AST thou not seen, impatient Boy !  
Hast thou not read the solemn Truth,  
That grey Experience writes for giddy Youth  
On every Mortal Joy ?  
*Pleasure must be dash'd with Pain:*  
And yet with heedless Haste  
The thirsty Boy repeats the Taste,  
Nor hearkens to Despair, but tries the Bowl again.  
The Rills of Pleasure never run sincere ;  
(Earth has unpolluted Spring)  
From the curs'd Soil some dang'rous Taint they bear ;  
So Roses grow on Thorns, and Honey wears a Sting.

II.

In vain we seek a Heaven below the Sky ;  
The World has false, but flatt'ring Charms ;  
Its distant Joys show big in our Esteem,  
But lessen still as they draw near the Eye ;  
In our Embrace the Visions die,  
And when we grasp the airy Forms  
We lose the pleasing Dream.

III.

Earth, with her Scenes of gay Delight,  
Is but a Landskip rudely drawn,  
With glaring Colours, and false Light ;



8      *LYRIC POEMS,*      Book I.

Distance commends it to the Sight,  
For Fools to gaze upon ;  
But bring the nauseous Daubing nigh,  
Coarse and confus'd the hideous Figures lie,  
Dissolve the Pleasure, and offend the Eye.

IV.

Look up, my Soul, pant tow'rd th' Eternal Hills ;  
Those Heav'ns are fairer than they seem ;  
There Pleasures all-sincere glide on in Crystal Rills,  
There not a Dregg of guilt defiles,  
Nor Grief disturbs the Stream.  
That *Canaan* knows no noxious Thing,  
No curf'd Soil, no tainted Spring,  
Nor Roses grow on Thorns, nor Honey wears a Sting.



*Felicity Above.*

I.

**N**O, 'tis in vain to seek for Blifs ;  
For Bles can ne'er be found  
'Till we arrive where J E S U S is,  
And tread on heav'nly Ground.

II.

There's nothing round these painted Skies,  
Or round this dusty Clod ;  
Nothing, my Soul, that's worth thy Joys,  
Or lovely as thy G O D.

III. 'Tis

III.

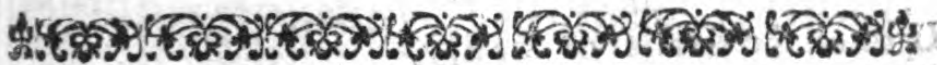
'Tis Heav'n on Earth to taste his Love,  
To feel his quickning Grace;  
And all the Heav'n I hope above  
Is but to see his Face.

IV.

Why move my Years in slow Delay?  
O GOD of Ages! why?  
Let the Spheres cleave, and mark my way  
To the superior Sky.

V.

Dear Sov'reign, break these vital Strings  
That bind me to my Clay;  
Take me, URIEL, on thy Wings,  
And stretch and soar away.



*GOD'S Dominion and Decrees.*

I.

**K** Eep Silence, all created Things,  
And wait your Maker's Nod:  
The Muse stands trembling while she sings  
The Honours of her God.

II.

Life, Death, and Hell, and Worlds unknown  
Hang on his firm Decree:  
He sits on no precarious Throne,  
Nor borrows Leave to be.

III.

Th' Almighty Voice bid ancient Night  
Her endless Realms resign,  
And lo, ten thousand Globes of Light  
In Fields of Azure shine.

IV.

Now Wisdom with superior Sway  
Guides the vast moving Frame,  
Whilst all the Ranks of Being pay  
Deep Rev'ence to his Name.

V.

He spake; The Sun obedient stood,  
And held the falling Day:  
Old *Jordan* backward drives his Flood,

---

VI.

Lord of the Armies of the Sky,  
He marshals all the Stars;  
Red Comets lift their Banners high,  
And wide proclaim his Wars.

VII.

Chain'd to his Throne a Volume lies,  
With all the Fates of Men,  
With every Angel's Form and Size  
Drawn by th' eternal Pen.

VIII.

His Providence unfolds the Book,  
And makes his Counsels shine:  
Each opening Leaf, and every Stroke,  
Fulfil some deep Design.

IX. Here

IX.

Here he exalts neglected Worms  
To Scepters and a Crown;  
Anon the following Page he turns,  
And treads the Monarch down.

X.

Not *Gabriel* asks the Reason why,  
Nor G O D the Reason gives;  
Nor dares the Favourite-Angel pry  
Between the folded Leaves.

XI.

My G O D, I never long'd to see  
My Fate with curious Eyes,  
What gloomy Lines are writ for me,  
Or what bright Scenes shall rise.

XII.

In thy fair Book of Life and Grace  
May I but find my Name,  
Recorded in some humble Place  
Beneath my Lord the L A M B.



*Self-Consecration.*

I.

**I**T grieves me, L O R D, it grieves me sore,  
That I have liv'd to thee no more,  
And wasted half my Days;

12.      *LYRIC POEMS*, Book I.

My inward Pow'rs shall burn and flame  
With Zeal and Passion for thy Name,      (Praise.  
I would not speak, but for my God, nor move, but to his

II.

What are my Eyes, but Aids to see  
The Glories of the Deity  
    Inscrib'd with Beams of Light  
On Flow'rs and Stars? LORD, I behold  
The shining Azure, Green and Gold;  
But when I try to read thy Name, a dimness veils my Sight.

III.

Mine Ears are rais'd when *Virgil* sings  
*Sicilian* Swains, or *Trojan* Kings,  
    And drink the Music in:  
Why should the Trumpet's brazen Voice,  
Or Oaten Reed awake my Joys,  
And yet my Heart so stupid lie when sacred Hymns begin?

IV.

Change me, O God; my Flesh shall be  
An Instrument of Song to thee,  
    And thou the Notes inspire:  
My Tongue shall keep the heav'nly Chime,  
My chearful Pulse shall beat the Time,  
And sweet variety of Sound shall in thy Praise conspire.

V.

The dearest Nerve about my Heart,  
Should it refuse to bear a Part  
    With my melodious Breath,  
I'd tear away the vital Chord,  
A bloody Victim to my LORD,      (Death.  
And live without that impious String, or shew my Zeal in

*The*



*The* CREATOR *and* Creatures.

I.

**G**OD is a Name my Soul adores,  
Th' ALMIGHTY THREE, th' ETERNAL ONE;  
Nature and Grace, with all their Pow'rs,  
Confess the Infinite Unknown.

II.

From thy Great Self thy Being springs;  
Thou art thine own Original,  
Made up of uncreated Things,  
And Self-sufficiency bears them all.

III.

Thy Voice produc'd the Seas and Spheres,  
Bid the Waves roar, and Planets shine;  
But nothing like thy Self appears,  
Thro' all these spacious Works of thine.

IV.

Still restless Nature dies and grows;  
From Change to Change the Creatures run;  
Thy Being no Succession knows,  
And all thy vast Designs are one.

V.

A Glance of thine runs thro' the Globes,  
Rules the bright Worlds, and moves their Frame:  
Broad Sheets of Light compose thy Robes;  
Thy Guards are form'd of living Flame.

VI.

Thrones and Dominions round thee fall,  
 And worship in submissive Forms ;  
 Thy Presence shakes this lower Ball,  
 This little Dwelling-place of Worms.

VII.

How shall affrighted Mortals dare  
 To sing thy Glory or thy Grace,  
 Beneath thy Feet we lye so far,  
 And see but Shadows of thy Face?

VIII.

Who can behold the blazing Light ?  
 Who can approach consuming Flame ?  
 None but thy Wisdom knows thy Might ;  
 None but thy Word can speak thy Name.



*The Nativity of CHRIST.*

I.

‘ **S** Hepherds, rejoice, lift up your Eyes,  
 “ And send your Fears away ;  
 “ News from the Region of the Skies,  
 “ Salvation’s born to day.

II.

“ **JESUS,** the **GOD** whom Angels fear,  
 “ Comes down to dwell with you ;  
 “ To day he makes his Entrance here,  
 “ But not as Monarchs do.

III. “ No

III.

- “ No Gold, nor purple swadling Bands,  
“ Nor royal shining Things ;  
“ A Manger for his Cradle stands,  
“ And holds the KING of Kings.

IV.

- “ Go, Shepherds, where the Infant lies,  
“ And see his humble Throne ;  
“ With Tears of Joy in all your Eyes,  
“ Go, Shepherds, kiss the SON.”

V.

Thus *Gabriel* sang, and strait around  
The heavenly Armies throng,  
They tune their Harps to lofty Sound,  
And thus conclude the Song :

VI.

- “ Glory to G O D that reigns above,  
“ Let Peace surround the Earth ;  
“ Mortals shall know their Maker's Love,  
“ At their Redeemer's Birth.”

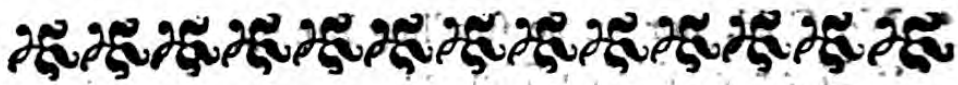
VII.

L O R D ! and shall Angels have their Songs,  
And Men no Tunes to raise ?  
O may we lose these usefess Tongues  
When they forget to praise !

VIII.

Glory to G O D that reigns above,  
That pitied us forlorn,  
We join to sing our Maker's Love,  
For there's a Saviour born.





*GOD Glorious, and Sinners Saved.*

**F**ATHER, how wide thy Glory shines!  
 How high thy Wonders rise!  
 Known thro' the Earth by thousand Signs;  
 By thousand thro' the Skies.

**II.**  
 Those mighty Orbs proclaim thy Power,  
 Their Motions speak thy Skill;  
 And on the Wings of every Hour,  
 We read thy Patience still.

**III.**  
 Part of thy Name divinely stands  
 On all thy Creatures writ,  
 They shew the Labour of thine Hands,  
 Or Impres of thy Feet.

**IV.**  
 But when we view thy strange Design  
 To save rebellious Worms,  
 Where Vengeance and Compassion joyn  
 In their divinest Forms;

**V.**  
 Our Thoughts are lost in reverend Awe;  
 We love and we adore;  
 The first Arch-Angel never saw  
 So much of GOD before.

**VI. Here**

VI.

Here the whole Deity is known,  
Nor dares a Creature guess  
Which of the Glories brightest shone,  
The Justice or the Grace.

VII.

When Sinners broke the Father's Laws,  
The dying Son atones ;  
Oh the dear Mysteries of his Cross!  
The Triumph of his Groans!

VIII.

Now the full Glories of the L A M B  
Adorn the heavenly Plains ;  
Sweet Cherubs learn *Immanuel's* Name,  
And try their choicest Strains.

IX.

O may I bear some humble part  
In that Immortal Song !  
Wonder and Joy shall tune my Heart,  
And Love command my Tongue.





*The Humble Enquiry.*

A French Sonnet imitated. 1695.

*Grand Dieu, tes Jugemens, &c.*

I.

**G** Race rules below, and sits enthron'd above,  
How few the sparks of Wrath! how flow they move,  
And drop and die in boundless Seas of Love!

II.

But me, vile Wretch! should pitying Love embrace  
Deep in its Ocean, Hell it self would blaze,  
And flash, and burn me thro' the boundless Seas.

III.

Yea, LORD, my Guilt to such a Vastness grown  
Seems to confine thy Choice to Wrath alone,  
And calls thy Power to vindicate thy Throne.

IV.

Thine Honour bids, *Avenge thine injur'd Name,*  
Thy slighted Loves a dreadful Glory claim,  
While my moist Tears might but incense thy Flame.

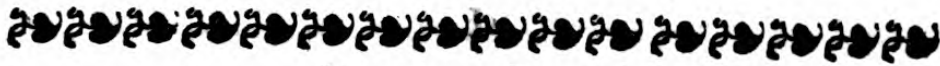
V.

Should Heav'n grow black, Almighty Thunder roar,  
And Vengeance blast me, I could plead no more,  
But own thy Justice dying, and adore.

VI. Yet

VI.

Yet can those Bolts of Death that cleave the Flood  
To reach a Rebel, pierce this sacred Shroud  
Ting'd in the vital Stream of my Redeemer's Blood?



*The Penitent pardoned.*

I.

**H**ence from my Soul, my Sins, depart,  
Your fatal Friendship now I see;  
Long have you dwelt too near my Heart,  
Hence, to eternal Distance flee.

II.

Ye gave my dying LORD his Wound,  
Yet I carefs'd your viperous Brood,  
And in my Heart-strings lapp'd you round,  
You, the vile Murderers of my GOD.

III.

Black heavy Thoughts, like Mountains, roll  
O'er my poor Breast, with boding Fears,  
And crushing hard my tortur'd Soul,  
Wring thro' my Eyes the briny Tears.

IV.

Forgive my Treasons, Prince of Grace,  
The bloody *Jews* were Traytors too,  
Yet thou hast pray'd for that curs'd Race,  
*Father, they know not what they do.*

V. Great

## V.

Great Advocate, look down and see  
 A Wretch, whose smarting Sorrows bleed;  
 O plead the same Excuse for me!  
 For, LORD, I knew not what I did.

## VI.

Peace, my Complaints; Let every Groan  
 Be still, and Silence wait his Love;  
 Compassions dwell amidst his Throne,  
 And thro' his inmost Bowels move.

## VII.

Lo, from the everlasting Skies,  
 Gently, as Morning-dews distil,  
 The Dove Immortal downward flies,  
 With peaceful Olive in his Bill.

## VIII.

How sweet the Voice of Pardon sounds!  
 Sweet the Relief to deep Distress!  
 I feel the Balm that heals my Wounds,  
 And all my Pow'rs adore the Grace.





*A Hymn of Praise for three great Salvations.*

V I Z.

1. From the Spanish Invasion, 1588.
2. From the Gun-powder Plot, Nov. 5.
3. From Popery and Slavery, by K. WILLIAM of Glorious Memory, who landed, Nov. 5. 1688.

*Compos'd, Nov. 5. 1695.*

I.

**I**Nfinite G O D, thy Counsels stand  
Like Mountains of Eternal Brass,  
Pillars to prop our sinking Land,  
Or guardian Rocks to break the Seas.

II.

From Pole to Pole thy Name is known,  
Thee a whole Heaven of Angels praise;  
Our labouring Tongues would reach thy Throne  
With the loud Triumphs of thy Grace.

III.

Part of thy Church, by thy Command,  
Stands rais'd upon the *British* Isles;  
*There*, said the L O R D, to Ages stand,  
*Firm as the everlasting Hills.*

IV.

In vain the *Spanish* Ocean roar'd;  
Its Billows swell'd against our Shore,

Its

Its Billows sunk beneath thy Word,  
With all the floating War they bore.

## V.

*Come,* said the Sons of bloody *Rome,*  
*Let us provide new Arms from Hell:*  
And down they digg'd thro' Earth's dark Womb,  
And ranfak'd all the burning Cell.

## VI.

Old *Satan* lent them fiery Stores,  
Infernal Coal, and sulph'rous Flame,  
And all that burns, and all that roars,  
Outrageous Fires of dreadful Name.

## VII.

Beneath the Senate and the Throne,  
Engines of Hellish Thunder lay;  
There the dark Seeds of Fire were sown,  
To spring a bright, but dismal Day.

## VIII.

Thy Love beheld the black Design,  
Thy Love that guards our Island round;  
Strange! how it quench'd the fiery Mine,  
And crush'd the Tempest under Ground.

*The Second Part.*

## I.

**A** Ssume, my Tongue, a nobler Strain,  
Sing the new Wonders of the LORD;  
The Foes revive their Pow'rs again,  
Again they die beneath his Sword.

## II. Dark

II.

Dark as our Thoughts our Minutes roll,  
While Tyranny possess'd the Throne,  
And Murderers of an *Irish* Soul  
Ran, threatening Death, thro' every Town.

III.

The *Roman* Priest, and *British* Prince,  
Join'd their best Force, and blackest Charms,  
And the fierce Troops of neighbouring *France*  
Offer'd the Service of their Arms.

IV.

'Tis done, they cry'd, and laugh'd aloud,  
The Courts of Darkness rang with Joy,  
Th' old Serpent hiss'd, and Hell grew proud,  
While *Zion* mourn'd her Ruin nigh.

V.

But lo, the great Deliverer fails,  
Commission'd from J E H O V A H's Hand,  
And smiling Seas, and wishing Gales,  
Convey him to the longing Land.

VI.

The happy Day, and happy Year, }  
Both in our new Salvation meet : } Nov. 5. 1688.  
The day that quench'd the burning Snare, }  
The Year that burnt th' invading Fleet. } Nov. 5.  
1588.

VII.

Now did thine Arm, O G O D of Hosts,  
Now did thine Arm shine dazling bright,  
The sons of Might their Hands had lost,  
And Men of Blood forgot to fight.

VIII. Bri-



## VIII.

Brigades of Angels lin'd the way,  
 And guarded *William* to his Throne;  
 There, ye celestial Warriors, stay,  
 And make his Palace like your own.

## IX.

Then, mighty G O D, the Earth shall know  
 And learn the Worship of the Sky:  
 Angels and *Britons* join below,  
 To raise their *Hallelujah's* high.

## X.

All *Hallelujah*, heavenly King;  
 While distant Lands thy Victory sing,  
 And Tongues their utmost Powers employ,  
 The World's bright Roof repeats the Joy.



*The Incomprehensible.*

## I.

**F**AR in the Heav'ns my G O D retires,  
 My G O D, the Mark of my Desires,  
 And hides his lovely Face;  
 When he descends within my view,  
 He charms my Reason to pursue,  
 But leaves it tir'd and fainting in th' unequal Chase.

## II. Or

II.

Or if I reach unusual Height  
Till near his Presence brought,  
There Floods of Glory check my Flight,  
Cramp the bold Pinions of my Wit,  
And all untune my Thought;  
Plung'd in a Sea of Light I roll,  
Where *Wisdom, Justice, Mercy*, shines;  
Infinite Rays in crossing Lines  
Beat thick Confusion on my Sight, and overwhelm my  
(Soul.

III.

Come to my Aid, ye Fellow-Minds,  
And help me reach the Throne;  
(What single Strength, in vain designs,  
United Force hath done;  
Thus Worms may join, and grasp the Poles,  
Thus Atoms fill the Sea)  
But the whole Race of Creature-Souls  
Stretch'd to their last Extent of Thought, plunge and are  
(lost in thee.

IV.

Great GOD, behold my Reason lies  
Adoring; yet my Love would rise  
On Pinions not her own:  
Faith shall direct her humble Flight  
Thro' all the trackless Seas of Light,  
To Thee, th' Eternal Fair, the Infinite Unknown.





*Death and Eternity.*

I.

**M**Y Thoughts, that often mount the Skies,  
Go, search the World beneath,  
Where Nature all in Ruin lies,  
And owns her Sovereign, Death.

II.

The Tyrant, how he triumphs here!  
His Trophies spread around!  
And Heaps of Dust and Bones appear  
Thro' all the hollow Ground.

III.

These Skulls, what ghastly Figures now!  
How loathsome to the Eyes!  
These are the Heads we lately knew  
So beauteous and so wise.

IV.

But where the Souls, those deathless Things,  
That left this dying Clay?  
My Thoughts, now stretch out all your Wings,  
And trace Eternity.

V.

O that unfathomable Sea!  
Those Deeps without a shore!  
Where living Waters gently play,  
Or fiery Billows roar.

VI. Thus

VI.

Thus must we leave the Banks of Life,  
And try this doubtful Sea;  
Vain are our Groans, and dying Strife,  
To gain a Moment's Stay.

VII.

There we shall swim in heav'nly Blifs,  
Or sink in flaming Waves,  
While the pale Carcass thoughtless lies,  
Amongst the silent Graves.

VIII.

Some hearty Friend shall drop his Tear  
On our dry Bones, and say,  
" These once were strong, as mine appear"  
" And mine must be as they.

IX.

Thus shall our mould'ring Members teach  
What now our Senses learn:  
For Dust and Ashes loudest preach  
Man's Infinite Concern.



*A Sight of Heaven in Sickness.*

I.

**O**FT have I, fat in secret Sighs,  
To feel my Flesh decay,  
Then

Then groan'd aloud with frighted Eyes,  
To view the tott'ring Clay.

II.

But I forbid my Sorrows now,  
Nor dares the Flesh complain;  
Diseases bring their Profit too;  
The Joy o'ercomes the Pain.

III.

My chearful Soul now all the Day  
Sits waiting here and sings;  
Looks thro' the Ruins of her Clay,  
And practises her wings.

IV.

Faith almost changes into Sight,  
While from afar she spies  
Her fair Inheritance, in Light  
Above created Skies.

V.

Had but the Prison-Walls been strong,  
And firm without a Flaw,  
In Darkness she had dwelt too long,  
And less of Glory saw.

VI.

But now the everlasting Hills  
Thro' every Chink appear,  
And something of the Joy she feels  
While she's a Pris'ner here.

VII.

The Shines of Heaven rush sweetly in  
At all the gaping Flaws;

Visions of endless Bliss are seen ;  
And native Air she draws.

VIII.

O may these Walls stand tott'ring still,  
The Breaches never close,  
If I must here in Darkness dwell,  
And all this Glory lose!

IX.

Or rather let this Flesh decay,  
The Ruins wider grow,  
Till glad to see th' enlarged Way,  
I stretch my Pinions through.



*The Universal Hallelujah.*

Pfalm cxlviii. *Paraphras'd.*

I.

**P**raise ye the LORD with joyful Tongue,  
Ye Pow'rs that guard his Throne ;  
JESUS the MAN shall lead the Song,  
The GOD inspire the Tune.

II.

*Gabriel*, and all th' immortal Choir

That fill the Realms above,  
Sing ; for he form'd you of his Fire,  
And feeds you with his Love.

D

III. Shine

III.

Shine to his Praise, ye Crystall Skies,  
 The Floor of his Abode,  
 Or veil your little twinkling Eyes  
 Before a brighter G o d.

IV.

Thou restless Globe of Golden Light,  
 Whose Beams create our Days,  
 Join with the Silver Queen of Night,  
 To own your borrowed Rays.

V.

Blush, and refund the Honours paid  
 To your inferior Names;  
 Tell the blind World, your Orbs are fed  
 By his o'erflowing Flames.

VI.

Winds, ye shall bear his Name aloud  
 Thro' the Ethereal Blue,  
 For when his Chariot is a Cloud,  
 He makes his Wheels of you.

VII.

Thunder and Hail, and Fires and Storms,  
 The Troops of his Command,  
 Appear in all your dreadful Forms,  
 And speak his awful Hand.

VIII.

Shout to the L o r d, ye surging Seas,  
 In your eternal Roar;  
 Let Wave to Wave resound his Praise,  
 And Shore reply to Shore:

IX. While

**IX.**

While Monsters sporting on the Flood  
In scaly Silver shine,  
Speak terribly their Maker-GOD,  
And lash the foaming Brine.

**X.**

But gentler Things shall tune his Name  
To softer Notes than these,  
Young Zephyrs breathing o'er the Stream,  
Or whispering thro' the Trees.

**XI.**

Wave your tall Heads, ye lofty Pines,  
To him that bid you grow,  
Sweet Clusters bend the fruitful Vines  
On every thankful Bough.

**XII.**

Let the shrill Birds his Honour raise,  
And climb the Morning-Sky:  
While groveling Beasts attempt his Praise  
In hoarser Harmony.

**XIII.**

Thus while the meaner Creatures sing,  
Ye Mortals, take the Sound,  
Eccho the Glories of your King  
Thro' all the Nations round.

**XIV.**

Th' Eternal Name must fly abroad  
From *Britain* to *Japan*;  
And the whole Race shall bow to GOD  
That owns the Name of Man.





*The Atheist's Mistake.*

I.

**L**augh, ye Prophane, and swell and burst  
 With bold Impiety:  
 Yet shall ye live for ever curs'd,  
 And seek in vain to die.

II.

The Gasp of your expiring Breath  
 Consigns your Souls to Chains,  
 By the last Agonies of Death  
 Sent down to fiercer Pains.

III.

Ye stand upon a dreadful Steep,  
 And all beneath is Hell;  
 Your weighty Guilt will sink you deep  
 Where the old Serpent fell.

IV.

When Iron Slumbers bind your Flesh,  
 With strange Surprize you'll find  
 Immortal Vigour spring afresh,  
 And Tortures wake the Mind!

V.

Then you'll confess the frightful Names  
 Of Plagues you scorn'd before,  
 No more shall look like idle Dreams,  
 Like foolish Tales no more.

VI. Then

VI.

Then shall ye curse that fatal Day,  
(With Flames upon your Tongues)  
When you exchang'd your Souls away  
For Vanity and Songs.

VII.

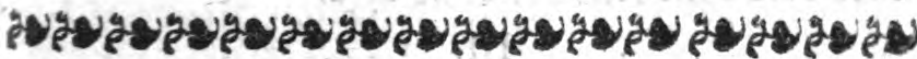
Behold the Saints rejoice to die,  
For Heav'n shines round their Heads;  
And Angel-Guards prepar'd to fly,  
Attend their fainting Beds.

VIII.

Their longing Spirits part, and rise  
To their Celestial Seat;  
Above these ruinable Skies  
They make their last Retreat.

IX.

Hence, ye Prophane, I hate your Ways,  
I walk with pious Souls;  
There's a wide Difference in our Race,  
And distant are our Goals.



*The Law given at Sinai.*

I.

**A**RM thee with Thunder, heavenly Muse,  
And keep th' expecting World in Awe;  
Oft hast thou sung in gentler Mood  
The melting Mercies of thy GOD;

34      *LYRIC POEMS, Book I.*

Now give thy fiercest Fires a Loofe,  
 And found his dreadful Law.  
 To *Israel* first the Words were spoke,  
 To *Israel* freed from *Egypt's* Yoke:  
 Inhuman Bondage! The hard gauling Load  
 Overpress'd their feeble Souls,  
 Bent their Knees to senseless Bulls,  
 And broke their Ties to G O D.

II.

Now had they pass'd the *Arabian* Bay,  
 And march'd between the cleaving Sea;  
 The rising Waves stood Guardians of their wondrous Way,  
 But fell with most impetuous Force  
 On the pursuing Swarms,  
 And bury'd *Egypt* all in Arms,  
 Blending in watry Death the Rider and the Horse:  
 O'er-struggling *Pharaoh* roll'd the mighty Tide,  
 And sav'd the Labours of a Pyramid.  
*Apis* and *Ore* in vain he cries,  
 And all his horned Gods beside,  
 He swallows Fate with swimming Eyes,  
 And curs'd the *Hebrews* as he dy'd.

III.

Ah! foolish *Israel*, to comply  
 With *Memphian* Idolatry!  
 And bow to Brutes, (a stupid Slave)  
 To Idols impotent to save!  
 Behold thy G O D, the Sovereign of the Sky,  
 Has wrought Salvation in the Deep,  
 Has bound thy Foes in Iron Sleep,  
 And rais'd thine Honours high;

His

His Grace forgives thy Follies past,  
Behold he comes in Majesty,  
And *Sinai's* Top proclaims his Law :  
Prepare to meet thy G O D in haste ;  
But keep an awful Distance still :  
Let *Moses* round the sacred Hill  
The circling Limits draw.

IV.

Hark ! The shrill Echoes of the Trumpet roar,  
And call the trembling Armies near ;  
Slow and unwilling they appear,  
Rails kept them from the Mount before,  
Now from the Rails their Fear :  
'Twas the same Herald, and the Trump the same  
Which shall be blown by high Command,  
Shall bid the Wheels of Nature stand,  
And Heav'n's eternal Will proclaim,  
That *Time shall be no more.*

V.

Thus while the labouring Angel swell'd the Sound,  
And rent the Skies, and shook the Ground,  
Up rose th' Almighty ; round his Sapphire Seat  
Adoring Thrones in Order fell ;  
The lesser Powers at distance dwell,  
And cast their Glories down successive at his Feet :  
*Gabriel* the Great prepares his Way,  
*Lift up your Heads, Eternal Doors,* he cries ;  
Th' Eternal Doors his Word obey,  
Open and shoot Celestial Day  
Upon the lower Skies.

Heav'n's mighty Pillars bow'd their Head,  
 As their Creator bid,  
 And down J E H O V A H rode from the superior Sphere,  
 A thousand Guards before, and Myriads in the Rear.

## VI.

His Chariot was a pitchy Cloud,  
 The Wheels beset with burning Gems ;  
 The Winds in Harness with the Flames  
 Flew o'er th' Ethereal Road ;  
 Down thro' his Magazines he pass  
 Of Hail, and Ice, and fleecy Snow,  
 Swift roll'd the Triumph, and as fast  
 Did Hail, and Ice, in melted Rivers flow.  
 The Day was mingled with the Night,  
 His Feet on solid Darkness trod,  
 His radiant Eyes proclaim'd the G o d,  
 And scatter'd dreadful Light ;  
 He breath'd, and Sulphur ran, a fiery Stream :  
 He spoke, and (tho' with unknown Speed he came)  
 Chid the slow Tempest, and the lagging Flame.

## VII.

*Sinai* receiv'd his glorious Flight,  
 With Axle red, and glowing Wheel  
 Did the winged Chariot light,  
 And rising Smoke obscur'd the burning Hill.  
 Lo, it mounts in curling Waves,  
 Lo, the gloomy Pride out-braves  
 The stately Pyramids of Fire,  
 The Pyramids to Heav'n aspire,  
 And mix with Stars, but see their gloomy Offspring  
 higher. So

So have you seen ungrateful Ivy grow  
 Round the tall Oak, that six score Years has stood,  
 And proudly shoot a Leaf or two  
 Above its kind Supporter's upmost Bough,  
 And glory there to stand the loftiest of the Wood.

VIII.

Forbear, young Muse, forbear:  
 The flow'ry Things that Poets say,  
 The little Arts of *Simile*  
 Are vain and uselefs here;  
 Nor shall the burning Hills of Old  
 With *Sinai* be compar'd,  
 Nor all that lying *Greece* has told,  
 Or learned *Rome* has heard;  
*Ætna* shall be nam'd no more,  
*Ætna*, the Torch of *Sicily*;  
 Not half so high  
 Her Lightnings fly,  
 Not half so loud her Thunders roar  
 'Cross the *Sicanian* Sea, to fright th' *Italian* Shore:  
 Behold the sacred Hill: Its trembling Spire  
 Quakes at the Terrors of the Fire,  
 While all below its verdant Feet  
 Stagger and reel under th' Almighty Weight:  
 Press'd with a greater than feign'd *Atlas*' Load  
 Deep groan'd the Mount; it never bore  
 Infinity before,  
 It bow'd, and shook beneath the Burden of a God.

IX.

Fresh Horrors seize the Camp, Despair,  
 And dying Groans, torment the Air,

38 LYRIC POEMS, Book I.

And Shrieks, and Swoons, and Deaths were there;  
 The bellowing Thunder, and the Lightning's Blaze  
 Spread thro' the Host a wild Amaze;  
 Darkness on every Soul, and pale was every Face:  
 Confus'd and dismal were the Cries,  
*Let Moses speak, or Israel dies:*  
*Moses* the spreading Terror feels,  
 No more the Man of God conceals  
 His Shivering and Surprize:  
 Yet, with recovering Mind, commands  
 Silence, and deep Attention, thro' the *Hebrew* Bands.

X.

Hark! from the Center of the Flame,  
 All arm'd and feather'd with the same,  
 Majestick Sounds break thro' the smoaky Cloud;  
 Sent from the All-created Tongue,  
 A Flight of Cherubs guard the Words along,  
 And bear the fiery Law to the retreating Crowd.

XI.

“ I am the LORD: 'Tis I proclaim  
 “ That glorious and that fearful Name,  
 “ THY GOD AND KING: 'Twas I, that broke  
 “ Thy Bondage, and th' *Egyptian* Yoke;  
 “ Mine is the Right to speak my Will,  
 “ And Thine the Duty to fulfil.  
 “ Adore no God beside Me, to provoke mine Eyes;  
 “ Nor worship Me in Shapes and Forms that Men devise;  
 “ With Rev'rence use my Name, nor turn my words to Jest;  
 “ Observe my Sabbath well, nor dare profane my Rest;  
 “ Honour, and due Obedience, to thy Parents give;  
 “ Nor spill the guiltless Blood, nor let the Guilty live:  
 “ Preserve

- ‘ Preserve thy Body chaste, and flee th’ unlawful Bed;  
‘ Nor steal thy Neighbour’s Gold, his Garment, or his  
    (Bread;  
“ Forbear to blast his Name with Falshood, or Deceit;  
“ Nor let thy Wishes loose upon his large Estate.



*Remember your Creator, &c. Eccles. xii.*

I.

**C**Hildren, to your Creator, G O D,  
    Your early Honours pay,  
While Vanity and youthful Blood  
    Would tempt your Thoughts astray.

II.

The Memory of his mighty Name,  
    Demands your first Regard;  
Nor dare indulge a meaner Flame,  
    ’Till you have lov’d the L O R D.

III.

Be wise, and make his Favour sure  
    Before the mournful Days,  
When Youth and Mirth are known no more,  
    And Life and Strength decays.

IV.

No more the Blessings of a Feast  
    Shall relish on the Tongue,  
The heavy Ear forgets the Taste  
    And Pleasure of a Song.



## V.

Old Age, with all her dismal Train,  
 Invades our golden Years  
 With Sighs, and Groans, and raging Pain,  
 And Death, that never spares.

## VI.

What will you do when Light departs,  
 And leaves your withering Eyes,  
 Without one Beam to cheer your Hearts,  
 From the superior Skies?

## VII.

How will you meet G o d's frowning Brow,  
 Or stand before his Seat,  
 While Nature's old Supporters bow,  
 Nor bear their tott'ring Weight?

## VIII.

Can you expect your feeble Arms  
 Shall make a strong Defence,  
 When Death, with terrible Alarms,  
 Summons the Pris'ner hence?

## IX.

The Silver Bands of Nature burst,  
 And let the Building fall;  
 The Flesh goes down to mix with dust,  
 Its vile Original.

## X.

Laden with Guilt, (a heavy Load)  
 Uncleans'd and unforgiv'n,  
 The Soul returns t' an angry G o d,  
 To be shut out from Heav'n.



*Sun, Moon and Stars, praise ye the LORD.*

I.

**F**Airest of all the Lights above,  
Thou Sun, whose Beams adorn the Spheres,  
And with unweary'd Swiftneſs move,  
To form the Circles of our Years ;

II.

Praise the Creator of the Skies,  
That dress'd thine Orb in golden Rays :  
Or may the Sun forget to riſe,  
If he forget his Maker's Praise.

III.

Thou reigning Beauty of the Night,  
Fair Queen of Silence, Silver Moon,  
Whoſe gentle Beams, and borrow'd Light,  
Are ſofter Rivals of the Noon ;

IV.

Ariſe, and to that Sov'reign Pow'r  
Waxing and waning Honours pay,  
Who bid thee rule the dusky Hours,  
And half ſupply the abſent Day.

V.

Ye twinkling Stars, who gild the Skies  
When Darkneſs has its Curtains drawn,  
Who keep your Watch, with wakeful Eyes,  
When Buſineſs, Cares, and Day are gone ;

VI. Pro

## VI.

Proclaim the Glories of your LORD,  
 Dispers'd thro' all the heav'nly Street,  
 Whose boundless Treasures can afford  
 So rich a Pavement for his Feet.

## VII.

Thou Heav'n of Heav'ns, supremely bright,  
 Fair Palace of the Court Divine,  
 Where, with inimitable Light,  
 The Godhead condescends to shine.

## VIII.

Praise thou thy Great Inhabitant,  
 Who scatters lovely Beams of Grace  
 On every Angel, every Saint,  
 Nor veils the Lustre of his Face.

## IX.

O GOD of Glory, GOD of Love,  
 Thou art the Sun that makes our Days:  
 With all thy shining Works above,  
 Let Earth and Dust attempt thy Praise.



*The Welcome Messenger.*

## I.

**L**ORD, when we see a Saint of thine  
 Lie gasping out his Breath,  
 With longing Eyes, and Looks Divine,  
 Smiling and pleas'd in Death;

## II. How

II.

How we could e'en contend to lay  
Our Limbs upon that Bed!  
We ask thine Envoy to convey  
Our Spirits in his stead.

III.

Our Souls are rising on the Wing,  
To venture in his Place;  
For when grim Death has lost his Sting,  
He has an Angel's Face.

IV.

JESUS, then purge my Crimes away,  
'Tis Guilt creates my Fears,  
'Tis Guilt gives Death its fierce Array,  
And all the Arms it bears.

V.

Oh! if my threatening Sins were gone,  
And Death had lost his Sting,  
I could invite the Angel on,  
And chide his lazy Wing.

VI.

Away, these interposing Days,  
And let the Lovers meet;  
The Angel has a cold Embrace,  
But kind, and soft, and sweet.

VII.

I'd leap at once my Seventy Years,  
I'd rush into his Arms,  
And lose my Breath, and all my Cares,  
Amidst those heavenly Charms.

VIII. Joy-

VIII.

Joyful I'd lay this Body down,  
 And leave the lifeless Clay,  
 Without a Sigh, without a Groan,  
 And stretch and soar away.



*Sincere Praise.*

**A**lmighty Maker, God!  
 How wondrous is thy Name!  
 Thy Glories, how diffus'd abroad  
 Thro' the Creation's Frame!

Nature in every Dress  
 Her humble Homage pays,  
 And finds a thousand Ways t' express  
 Thine undiffembled Praise.

In native White and Red  
 The Rose and Lily stand,  
 And, free from Pride, their Beauties spread,  
 To shew thy skilful Hand.

The Lark mounts up the Sky,  
 With unambitious Song,  
 And bears her Maker's Praise on high  
 Upon her artless Tongue.

V. My

V.

My Soul would rise and sing  
To her Creator too,  
Fain would my Tongue adore my King,  
And pay the Worship due.

VI.

But Pride, that busy Sin,  
Spoils all that I perform ;  
Curs'd Pride, that creeps securely in,  
And swells a haughty Worm.

VII.

Thy Glories I abate,  
Or praise thee with Design ;  
Some of the Favours I forget,  
Or think the Merit mine.

VIII.

The very Songs I frame  
Are faithless to thy Cause,  
And steal the Honours of thy Name  
To build their own Applause.

XI.

Create my Soul anew,  
Else all my Worship's vain ;  
This wretched Heart will ne'er be true,  
Until 'tis form'd again.

X.

Descend, Celestial Fire,  
And seize me from above,  
Melt me in Flames of pure Desire,  
A Sacrifice to love.

XI. Let

## XI.

Let Joy and Worship spend  
 The Remnant of my Days,  
 And to my G O D, my soul, ascend,  
 In sweet Perfumes of Praise.

*True Learning.*

Partly imitated from a *French* Sonnet of  
 Mr. *Poiret*.

## I.

**H**appy the Feet that shining *TRUTH* has led  
 With her own Hand to tread the Path she please,  
 To see her native Lustre round her spread,  
 Without a Vail, without a Shade,  
 All Beauty, and all Light, as in her self she is.

## II.

Our Senses cheat us with the pressing Crowds  
 Of painted Shapes they thrust upon the Mind:  
 The Truth they shew lies wrap'd in sev'nfold Shrouds,  
 Our Senses cast a thousand Clouds  
 On unenlightned Souls, and leave them doubly blind.

## III.

I hate the Dust that fierce Disputers raise,  
 And lose the Mind in a wild Maze of Thought:  
 What empty Triflings, and what subtil Ways,  
 To fence and guard by Rule and Rote!  
 Our G O D will never charge us, That we knew them Not.

## IV. Touch,

IV.

Touch, Heavenly WORD, O touch these curious Souls;  
Since I have heard but one soft Hint from Thee,  
From all the vain Opinions of the Schools  
    (That Pageantry of knowing Fools)  
I feel my Powers releas'd, and stand divinely free.

V.

'Twas this Almighty WORD that all Things made,  
He grasps whole Nature in his single Hand;  
All the Eternal Truths in him are laid,  
    The Ground of all Things, and their Head,  
The Circle where they move, and Center where they stand.

VI.

Without his Aid I have no sure Defence,  
From Troops of Errors that besiege me round;  
But he that rests his Reason and his Sense  
    Fast here, and never wanders hence,  
Unmoveable he dwells upon unshaken Ground.

VII.

Infinite TRUTH, the Life of my Desires,  
Come from the Sky, and join thy self to me;  
I'm tir'd with Hearing, and this Reading tires;  
    But never tir'd of telling Thee,  
'Tis thy fair Face alone my Spirit burns to see.

VIII.

Speak to my Soul alone, no other Hand  
Shall mark my Path out with delusive Art:  
All Nature silent in his Presence stand,  
    Creatures, be dumb at his Command,  
And leave his single Voice to whisper to my Heart.

IX. Retire



## IX.

Retire, my Soul, within thy self retire,  
 Away from Sense and every outward Show:  
 Now let my Thoughts to loftier Themes aspire,  
 My Knowledge now on Wheels of Fire  
 May mount, and spread above, surveying all below.

## X.

The LORD grows lavish of his heav'nly Light,  
 And pours whole Floods on such a Mind as this:  
 Fled from the Eyes she gains a piercing Sight,  
 She dives into the Infinite,  
 And sees unutterable Things in that unknown Abyfs.



*True Wisdom.*

## I.

(guides

**P**ronounce him blest, my Muse, whom W I S D O M  
 In her own Path to her own heavenly Seat;  
 Thro' all the Storms his Soul securely glides,  
 Nor can the Tempests, nor the Tides,  
 That rise and roar around, supplant his steady Feet.

## II.

Earth, you may let your golden Arrows fly,  
 And seek, in vain, a Passage to his Breast,  
 Spread all your panted Toys to court his Eye,  
 He smiles, and sees them vainly try  
 To lure his Soul aside from her Eternal Rest.

## III. Our

III.

Our head-strong Lufts, like a young fiery Horfe,  
Start, and flee, raging in a violent Courfe ;  
He tames and breaks them, manages and rides 'em,  
Checks their Career, and turns and guides 'em,  
And bids his Reason bridle their licentious Force.

IV.

Lord of himself, he rules his wildest Thoughts,  
And boldly acts what calmly he design'd,  
Whilst he looks down and pities human Faults ;  
Nor can he think, nor can he find  
A Plague like reigning Passions, and a subject Mind,

V.

But oh ! 'tis mighty Toil to reach this Height,  
To vanquish Self is a laborious Art ;  
What manly Courage to sustain the Fight,  
To bear the noble Pain, and part  
With those dear charming Tempters rooted in the Heart !

VI.

'Tis hard to stand when all the Passions move,  
Hard to awake the Eye that Passion blinds,  
To rend and tear out this unhappy Love,  
That clings so close about our Minds,  
And where th' enchanted Soul so sweet a Poison finds.

VII.

Hard ; but it may be done. Come, heavenly Fire,  
Come to my Breast, and with one powerful Ray  
Melt off my Lufts, my Fetters : I can bear  
A while to be a Tenant here,  
But not be chain'd and prison'd in a Cage of Clay.

VIII. Heav'n

## VIII.

Heav'n is my Home, and I must use my Wings :  
 Sublime above the Globe my Flight aspires :  
 I have a Soul was made to pity Kings,  
 And all their little glitt'ring Things ;  
 I have a Soul was made for infinite Desires.

## IX.

Loos'd from the Earth, my Heart is upward flown ;  
 Farewel, my Friends, and all that once was mine ;  
 Now, should you fix my Feet on *Cæsar's* Throne,  
 Crown me, and call the World my own,  
 The Gold that binds my Brows could n'er my Soul confine.

## X.

I am the LORD's, and *JESUS* is my Love ;  
 He, the dear GOD, shall fill my vast Desire.  
 My Flesh below ; yet I can dwell above,  
 And nearer to my Saviour move ;  
 There all my Soul shall center, all my Pow'rs conspire.

## XI.

Thus I with Angels live ; thus half-divine  
 I sit on high, nor mind inferior Joys :  
 Fill'd with his Love, I feel that GOD is mine,  
 His Glory is my great Design,  
 That everlasting Project all my Thoughts employs.





*A Song to Creating Wisdom.*

P A R T I.

I.

**E**Ternal WISDOM, thee we praise,  
Thee the Creation sings ;  
With thy loud Name, Rocks, Hills, and Seas,  
And Heav'n's high Palace rings.

II.

Place me on the bright Wings of Day  
To travel with the Sun ;  
With what Amaze shall I survey  
The Wonders thou hast done ?

III.

Thy Hand how wide it spread the Sky !  
How glorious to behold !  
Ting'd with a Blue of heavenly Dye,  
And starr'd with sparkling Gold.

IV.

There thou hast bid the Globes of Light  
Their endless Circles run ;  
There the pale Planet rules the Night,  
And Day obeys the Sun.

P A R T

*PART II.*

## V.

Downward I turn my wond'ring Eyes  
 On Clouds and Storms below,  
 Those Under-Regions of the Skies  
 Thy num'rous Glories show.

## VI.

The noisy Winds stand ready there  
 Thy Orders to obey,  
 With sounding Wings they sweep the Air,  
 To make thy Chariot Way.

## VII.

There, like a Trumpet, loud and strong,  
 Thy Thunder shakes our Coast ;  
 While the red Lightnings wave along  
 The Banners of thine Host.

## VIII.

On the thin Air, without a Prop,  
 Hang fruitful Show'rs around ;  
 At thy Command they sink, and drop  
 Their Fatness on the Ground.

*PART III.*

## IX.

Now to the Earth I bend my Song,  
 And cast mine Eyes abroad,  
 Glancing the *British* Plains along  
 Sing the Created G O D.

X. How

X.

How did his wond'rous Skill array  
The Fields in charming Green;  
A thousand Herbs his Art display,  
A thousand Flowers between!

XI.

Tall Oaks for future Navies grow,  
Fair *Albion's* best Defence,  
While Corn and Vines rejoice below,  
Those Luxuries of Sense.

XII.

The bleating Flocks his Pasture fills,  
And Herds of larger Size,  
That bellow loud on *Lindian* Hills,  
His bounteous Hand supplies.

PART IV.

XIII.

We see the *Thames* caress the Shores,  
We hear the angry Flood;  
The angry *Severn* swells and roars,  
And lifts our Thoughts to G O D.

XIV.

The rolling Mountains of the Deep  
Observe his strong Command;  
His Breath can raise the Billows steep,  
Or sink them to the Sand.

XV.

Amidst thy watry Kingdoms, L O R D,  
The finny Nations play,

E

And

54' *LYRIC POEMS*, Book I.

And scaly Monsters, at thy Word,  
Rush thro' the Northern Sea.

*PART V.*

*XVI.*

Thy Glories blaze all Nature round,  
And strike the gazing Sight,  
Thro' Skies, and Seas, and solid Ground,  
With Terror and Delight.

*XVII.*

Infinite Strength, and equal Skill,  
Shine thro' the Worlds abroad,  
Our Souls with vast Amazement fill,  
And speak the Builder G O D.

*XVIII.*

But the sweet Beauties of thy Grace  
Our softer Passions move ;  
Pity Divine in *J E S U S* Face  
We see, adore, and love.



*G O D's Absolute Dominion.*

*I.*

**L** O R D, when my thoughtful Soul surveys  
Fire, Air and Earth, and Stars and Seas,  
I call them all thy Slaves ;  
Commission'd by my Father's Will,  
Poysons shall cure, or Balms shall kill ;

Vernal Suns, or *Zephyr's* Breath,  
May burn or blast the Plants to Death  
That sharp *December* saves.  
What can Winds or Planets boast  
But a precarious Pow'r?  
The Sun is all in Darkness lost,  
Frost shall be Fire, and Fire be Frost,  
When he appoints the Hour.

II.

Lo, the *Norwegians* near the Polar Sky  
Chafe their frozen Limbs with Snow,  
Their frozen Limbs awake and glow,  
The vital Flame touch'd with a strange Supply  
Rekindles, for the G O D of Life is nigh;  
He bids the vital Flood in wonted Circles flow.  
Cold Steel expos'd to Northern Air,  
Drinks the Meridian Fury of the Midnight *Bear*,  
And burns th' unwary Stranger there.

III.

Enquire, my Soul, of ancient Fame,  
Look back two thousand Years, and see  
Th' *Affyrian* Prince transform'd a Brute,  
For boasting to be absolute:  
Once to his Court the G O D of *Israel* came,  
A K I N G more absolute than he:  
I see the Furnace blaze with Rage  
Sevenfold: I see amidst the Flame  
Three *Hebrews* of Immortal Name;  
They move, they walk across the burning Stage  
Unhurt, and fearless, while the Tyrant stood  
A Statue; Fear congeal'd his Blood:



Nor did the raging Element dare  
 Attempt their Garments, or their Hair;  
 It knew the LORD of Nature there.  
 Nature, compell'd by a superior Cause,  
 Now breaks her own eternal Laws,  
 Now seems to break them, and obeys  
 Her Sov'reign King in different Ways.  
 Father, how bright thy Glories shine!  
 How broad thy Kingdom, how divine!  
 Nature, and Miracle, and Fate, and Chance are thine.

## IV.

Hence from my Heart, ye Idols, flee,  
 Ye sounding Names of Vanity!  
 No more my Lips shall sacrifice  
 To Chance and Nature, Tales and Lies:  
 Creatures without a GOD can yield me no Supplies.  
 What is the Sun, or what the Shade,  
 Or Frosts, or Flames, to kill or save?  
 His Favour is my Life, his Lips pronounce me dead;  
 And as his awful Dictates bid,  
 Earth is my Mother, or my Grave.

*Condescending Grace.*

In Imitation of the cxiv<sup>th</sup> Psalm.

## I.

**W**hen the Eternal bows the Skies,  
 To visit Earthly Things,

With

With Scorn divine he turns his Eyes  
From Towers of haughty Kings;

II.

Rides on a Cloud disdainful by  
A *Sultan*, or a *Czar*,  
Laughs at the Worms that rise so high,  
Or frowns 'em from afar;

III.

He bids his awful Chariot roll  
Far downward from the Skies,  
To visit every humble Soul,  
With Pleasure in his Eyes.

IV.

Why should the LORD that reigns above  
Disdain so lofty Kings?  
Say, LORD, and why such Looks of Love  
Upon such worthless Things?

V.

Mortals, be dumb; what Creature dares  
Dispute his awful Will?  
Ask no Account of his Affairs,  
But tremble, and be still.

VI.

Just like his Nature is his Grace;  
All Sovereign, and all Free;  
Great GOD, how searchless are thy Ways!  
How deep thy Judgments be!





*The Infinite.*

I.

**S**ome Seraph, lend your heavenly Tongue,  
Or Harp of Golden String,  
That I may raise a lofty Song  
To our Eternal King.

II.

Thy Names, how infinite they be!  
Great EVERLASTING ONE!  
Boundless thy Might and Majesty,  
And unconfined thy Throne.

III.

Thy Glories shine of wondrous Size,  
And wondrous large thy Grace;  
Immortal Day breaks from thine Eyes,  
And *Gabriel* veils his Face.

IV.

Thine Essence is a vast Abyss,  
Which Angels cannot sound,  
An Ocean of Infinities  
Where all our Thoughts are drown'd.

V.

The Mysteries of Creation lie  
Beneath enlighten'd Minds,

Thoughts

Thoughts can ascend above the Sky,  
And fly before the Winds.

VI.

Reason may grasp the massy Hills,  
And stretch from Pole to Pole,  
But half thy Name our Spirit fills,  
And overloads our Soul.

VII.

In vain our haughty Reason swells,  
For nothing's found in Thee  
But boundless Unconceivables,  
And vast Eternity.



*Confession and Pardon.*

I.

**A** Las, my aking Heart!  
Here the keen Torment lies;  
It racks my waking Hours with Smart,  
And frights my slumbring Eyes.

II.

Guilt will be hid no more,  
My Griefs take vent apace,  
The Crimes that blot my Conscience o'er  
Flush Crimfon in my Face.

III.

My Sorrows, like a Flood,  
Impatient of Restraint,

60 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book. I.

Into thy Bosom, O my **GOD**,  
Pour out a long Complaint.

IV.

This impious Heart of mine  
Could once defy the **LORD**,  
Could rush with Violence on to Sin,  
In Presence of thy Sword.

V.

How often have I stood  
A Rebel to the Skies,  
The Calls, the Tenders of a **GOD**,  
And Mercy's loudest Cries!

VI.

He offers all his Grace,  
And all his Heaven to me ;  
Offers! But 'tis to senseless Brass,  
That cannot feel nor see.

VII.

*JESUS* the Saviour stands  
To court me from above,  
And looks and spreads his wounded Hands,  
And shews the Prints of Love.

VIII.

But I, a stupid Fool,  
How long have I withstood  
The Blessings purchas'd with his Soul,  
And paid for all in Blood?

IX.

The heav'nly Dove came down  
And tender'd me his Wings

To

To mount me upward to a Crown,  
And bright immortal Things.

X.

LORD, I'm ashamed to say  
That I refus'd thy Dove,  
And sent thy Spirit griev'd away,  
To his own Realms of Love.

XI.

Not all thine heav'nly Charms,  
Nor Terrors of thy Hand,  
Could force me to lay down my Arms,  
And bow to thy Command.

XII.

LORD, 'tis against thy Face  
My Sins like Arrows rise,  
And yet, and yet (O matchless Grace!)  
Thy Thunder silent lies.

XIII.

O shall I never feel  
The meltings of thy Love?  
Am I of such Hell-harden'd Steel  
That Mercy cannot move?

XIV.

Now for one powerful Glance,  
Dear SAVIOUR, from thy Face!  
This Rebel-Heart no more withstands,  
But sinks beneath thy Grace.

XV.

O'ercome by dying Love I fall,  
Here at thy Cross I lie;

62 LYRIC POEMS, Book I.

And throw my Flesh, my Soul, my All,  
And weep, and love, and die.

XVI.

“ Rise, says the Prince of Mercy, rise,  
“ With Joy and Pity in his Eyes:  
“ Rise, and behold my wounded Veins,  
“ Here flows the Blood to wash thy Stains.

XVII.

“ See my Great Father reconcil'd:  
He said. And lo, the Father smil'd;  
The joyful Cherubs clap'd their Wings,  
And founded Grace on all their Strings.



*Young Men and Maidens, Old Men and  
Babes, praise ye the LORD, Pf. cxlviii. 12.*

I.

**S**ons of *Adam*, bold and young,  
In the wild Mazes of whose Veins  
A Flood of fiery Vigour reigns,  
And wields your active Limbs, with hardy Sinews strung;  
Fall prostrate at th' Eternal Throne  
Whence your precarious Pow'rs depend;  
Nor swell as if your Lives were all your own,  
But choose your Maker for your Friend;  
His Favour is your Life, his Arm is your Support,  
His Hand can stretch your Days, or cut your Minutes short.

II. Virgins,

II.

Virgins, who roll your artful Eyes,  
And shoot delicious Danger thence;  
Swift the lovely Lightning flies,  
And melts our Reason down to Sense;  
Boast not of these withering Charms  
That must yield their youthful Grace  
To Age and Wrinkles, Earth and worms;  
But love the Author of your smiling Face;  
That heavenly Bridegroom claims your blooming Hours:  
O make it your perpetual Care  
To please that Everlasting Fair;  
His Beauties are the Sun, and but the Shade is yours.

III.

Infants, whose different Destinies  
Are wove with Threads of different Size;  
But from the same Spring-tide of Tears,  
Commence your Hopes, and Joys, and Fears,  
(A tedious Train!) and date your following Years:  
Break your first Silence in his Praise  
Who wrought your wondrous Frame:  
With Sounds of tenderest Accent raise  
Young Honours to his Name;  
And consecrate your early Days  
To know the Pow'r supreme.

IV.

Ye Heads of venerable Age,  
Just marching off the mortal Stage,  
Fathers, whose vital Threads are spun  
As long as e'er the Glass of Life would run,



Adore the Hand that led your Way  
 Thro' flow'ry Fields a fair long Summer's Day:  
 Gasp out your Soul in Praises to the Sovereign Pow'r  
 That set your West so distant from your dawning Hour.



*Flying Fowl, and Creeping Things, praise ye  
 the LORD, Psal. cxlviii. 10.*

I.

**S**weet Flocks, whose soft enamel'd Wing  
 Swift and gently cleaves the Sky;  
 Whose charming Notes address the Spring  
 With an artless Harmony.  
 Lovely Minstrels of the Field,  
 Who in leafy Shadows sit,  
 And your wondrous Structures build,  
 Awake your tuneful Voices with the dawning Light;  
 To Nature's GOD your first Devotions pay,  
 E'er you salute the rising Day,  
 'Tis he calls up the Sun, and gives him every Ray.

II.

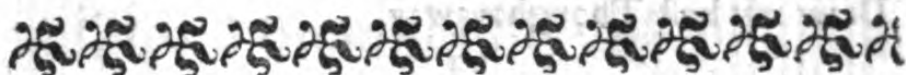
Serpents, who o'er the Meadows slide,  
 And wear upon your shining Back  
 Num'rous Ranks of gaudy Pride,  
 Which thousand mingling Colours make;  
 Let the Glancing of your Eyes  
 Rebate their baleful Fire;

In

In harmless Play twist and unfold  
The Volumes of your scaly Gold :  
That rich Embroidery of your gay Attire,  
Proclaims your Maker kind and wise.

III.

Insects and Mites, of mean Degree,  
That swarm in Myriads o'er the Land,  
Moulded by Wisdom's artful Hand,  
And curl'd and painted with a various Die;  
In your innumerable Forms  
Praise him that wears th' Etherial Crown,  
And bends his lofty Counsels down  
To despicable Worms.



*The Comparison and Complaint.*

I.

**I**Nfinite Power, Eternal LORD,  
How Sovereign is thy Hand!  
All Nature rose t' obey thy Word,  
And moves at thy Command.

II.

With steady Course thy shining Sun  
Keeps his appointed Way ;  
And all the Hours obedient run  
The Circle of the Day.

III. But

## III.

But ah! how wide my Spirit flies,  
 And wanders from her G O D!  
 My Soul forgets the heavenly Prize,  
 And treads the downward-Road.

## IV.

The raging Fire, and stormy Sea,  
 Perform thine awful Will,  
 And every Beast, and every Tree,  
 Thy great Designs fulfil:

## V.

While my wild Passions rage within,  
 Nor thy Commands obey;  
 And Flesh and Sense, enslav'd to Sin,  
 Draw my best Thoughts away.

## VI.

Shall Creatures of a meaner Frame  
 Pay all their Dues to thee;  
 Creatures, that never knew thy Name,  
 That never lov'd like me?

## VII.

Great G O D, create my Soul anew,  
 Conform my Heart to thine,  
 Melt down my Will, and let it flow,  
 And take the Mould Divine.

## VIII.

Seize my whole Frame into thy Hand;  
 Here all my Pow'rs I bring;  
 Manage the Wheels by thy Command,  
 And govern every Spring.

IX. Then

IX.

Then shall my Feet no more depart,  
Nor wandring Senses rove;  
Devotion shall be all my Heart,  
And all my Passions Love.

X.

Then not the Sun shall more than I  
His Maker's Law perform,  
Nor travel swifter thro' the Sky,  
Nor with a Zeal so warm.



*GOD Supreme and Self-sufficient.*

**W**Hat is our GOD, or what his Name  
Nor Men can learn, nor Angels teach;  
He dwells conceal'd in radiant Flame,  
Where neither Eyes nor Thoughts can reach.

II.

The spacious Worlds of heav'nly Light,  
Compar'd with him, how short they fall!  
They are too dark, and He too bright,  
Nothing are they, and GOD is All.

III.

He spoke the wondrous Word, and lo  
Creation rose at his Command:

Whirl-

Whirlwinds and Seas their Limits know,  
Bound in the Hollow of his Hand.

IV.

There rests the Earth, there roll the Spheres,  
There Nature leans, and feels her Prop:  
But his own Self-Sufficiency bears  
The Weight of his own Glories up.

V.

The Tide of Creatures ebbs and flows,  
Measuring their Changes by the Moon:  
No Ebb his Sea of Glory knows;  
His Age is one Eternal Noon.

VI.

Then fly, my Song, an endless Round,  
The lofty Tune let *Michael* raise;  
All Nature dwell upon the Sound,  
But we can ne'er fulfil the Praise.



*JESUS the only Saviour.*

I.

**A** *Dam*, our Head, our Father fell,  
And Justice doom'd the Race to Hell:  
The fiery Law speaks all Despair,  
There's no Reprieve, nor Pardon there.

II.

Call a bright Council in the Skies;  
" Seraphs the Mighty and the Wise,

" Say,

“ Say, what Expedient can you give,  
“ That Sin be damn'd, and Sinners live?

III.

“ Speak, are you strong to bear the Load,  
“ The weighty Vengeance of a G O D?  
“ Which of you loves our wretched Race,  
“ Or dares to venture in our Place?

IV.

In vain we ask: for all around  
Stands Silence thro' the heavenly Ground:  
There's not a glorious Mind above  
Has half the Strength, or half the Love.

V.

But, O unutterable Grace!  
Th' Eternal S O N takes *Adam's* place;  
Down to our World the Saviour flies.  
Stretches his naked Arms, and dies.

VI.

Justice was pleas'd to bruise the G O D,  
And pay its Wrongs with heavenly Blood;  
Infinite Racks and Pangs he bore,  
And rose. The Law could ask no more.

VII.

Amazing Work! look down, ye Skies,  
Wonder and gaze with all your Eyes;  
Ye heavenly Thrones, stoop from above,  
And bow to this mysterious Love.

VIII. See,

## VIII.

See, how they bend! See, how they look!  
 Long they had read th' Eternal Book,  
 And study'd dark Decrees in vain,  
 The Cross and *Calvary* makes them plain.

## IX.

Now they are struck with deep Amaze,  
 Each with his Wings conceals his Face;  
 Now clap their sounding Plumes, and cry,  
*The Wisdom of a DEITY!*

## X.

Low they adore th' Incarnate Son,  
 And sing the Glories he hath won;  
 Sing how he broke our Iron Chains,  
 How deep he sunk, how high he reigns.

## XI.

Triumph and reign, victorious LORD,  
 By all thy flaming Hosts ador'd;  
 And say, dear CONQUEROR, say, how long,  
 E'er we shall rise to joyn their Song.

## XII.

Lo, from afar the promis'd Day  
 Shines with a well-distinguish'd Ray;  
 But my wing'd Passion hardly bears  
 These Lengths of slow delaying Years.

## XIII.

Send down a Chariot from above,  
 With fiery Wheels, and pav'd with Love;  
 Raise me beyond th' Ethereal Blue,  
 To sing and love as Angels do.

*Looking*



*Looking upward.*

I.

**T**HE Heavens invite mine Eye,  
The Stars salute me round:  
Father, I blush, I mourn to lye  
Thus groveling on the Ground.

II.

My warmer Spirits move,  
And make Attempts to fly;  
I wish aloud for Wings of Love  
To raise me swift and high.

III.

Beyond those Crystal Vaults,  
And all their sparkling Balls;  
They're but the Porches to thy Courts,  
And Paintings of thy Walls.

IV.

Vain World, farewell to you;  
Heaven is my native Air;  
I bid my Friends a short Adieu,  
Impatient to be there.

V.

I feel my Powers releas't  
From their old fleshy Clod;  
Fair Guardian, bear me up in haste,  
And set me near my G O D.

**CHRIST**





CHRIST *Dying, Rising, and Reigning.*

I.

**H**E dies! the heav'nly Lover dies!  
The Tidings strike a doleful Sound  
On my poor Heart-strings: deep he lies  
In the cold Caverns of the Ground.

II.

Come, Saints, and drop a Tear or two  
On the dear Bosom of your G O D,  
He shed a thousand Drops for you,  
A thousand Drops of richer Blood.

III.

Here's Love and Grief beyond degree,  
The L O R D of Glory dies for Men!  
But lo, what sudden Joys I see!  
*JESUS* the dead revives again.

IV.

The rising G O D forsakes the Tomb,  
Up to his Father's Court he flies;  
Cherubic Legions guard him home,  
And shout him welcome to the Skies.

V.

Break off your Tears, ye Saints, and tell  
How high our Great Deliverer reigns;  
Sing how he spoil'd the Hosts of Hell,  
And led the Monster Death in Chains.

Say,

VI.

Say, *Live for ever, wondrous King!*  
*Born to Redeem, and strong to save!*  
Then ask the Monster, *Where's his Sting?*  
*And where's the Victory, boasting Grave?*



*The GOD of Thunder.*

I.

**O** The Immense, th' Amazing Height,  
The boundless Grandeur of our GOD,  
Who treads the Worlds beneath his Feet,  
And sways the Nations with his Nod!

II.

He speaks; and lo, all Nature shakes,  
Heav'n's everlasting Pillars bow;  
He rends the Clouds with hideous Cracks,  
And shoots his fiery Arrows through.

III.

Well, let the Nations start and fly  
At the blew Lightning's horrid Glare,  
Atheists and Emperors shrink and die,  
When Flame and Noise torment the air.

IV.

Let Noise and Flame confound the Skies,  
And drown the spacious Realms below,  
Yet will we sing the Thunderer's Praise,  
And send our lou'd *Hosannas* through.

## V.

Celestial King, thy blazing Power  
 Kindles our Hearts to flaming Joys,  
 We shout to hear thy Thunders roar,  
 And eccho to our Father's Voice.

## VI.

Thus shall the **G O D** our Saviour come,  
 And Lightnings round his Chariot play,  
 Ye Lightnings, fly to make him room,  
 Ye glorious Storms, prepare his Way.

*The Day of Judgment.*

## An O D E.

Attempted in *English* Sapphick.

## I.

**W**Hen the fierce *North* Wind with his airy Forces  
 Rears up the *Baltick* to a foaming Fury;  
 And the red Lightning, with a Storm of Hail comes  
 Rushing amain down,

## II.

How the poor Sailors stand amaz'd and tremble!  
 While the hoarse Thunder, like a bloody Trumpet,  
 Roars a loud Onset to the gaping Waters  
 Quick to devour them.

III. Such

III.

Such shall the Noise be, and the wild Disorder,  
(If Things Eternal may be like these Earthly)  
Such the dire Terror when the great Archangel  
Shakes the Creation;

IV.

Tears the strong Pillars of the Vault of Heaven,  
Breaks up old Marble, the Repose of Princes;  
See the Graves open, and the Bones arising,  
Flames all around 'em!

V.

Hark, the shrill Outcries of the guilty Wretches!  
Lively bright Horror, and amazing Anguish,  
Stare thro' their Eye-lids, while the living Worm lies  
Gnawing within them.

VI.

Thoughts, like old Vultures, prey upon their Heartstrings,  
And the Smart twinges, when their Eye beholds the  
Lofty Judge frowning, and a Flood of Vengeance  
Rolling afore him.

VII.

Hopeless Immortals! how they scream and shiver  
While Devils push them to the Pit wide-yawning,  
Hideous and gloomy, to receive them headlong  
Down to the Centre.

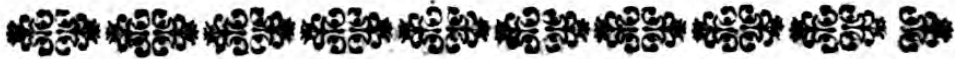
VIII.

Stop here, my Fancy: (all away, ye horrid  
Doleful Ideas,) come, arise to *JESUS*,  
How he sits God like! and the Saints around him  
Thron'd, yet adoring!

IX. O

## IX.

O may I fit there when he comes Triumphant,  
 Dooming the Nations! then ascend to Glory,  
 While our *Hosannas* all along the Passage  
 Shout the Redeemer.



*The Song of Angels above.*

## I.

EArth has detain'd me Prisoner long,  
 And I'm grown weary now:  
 My Heart, my Hand, my Ear, my Tongue,  
 There's nothing here for you.

## II.

Tir'd in my Thoughts I stretch me down,  
 And upward glance mine Eyes.  
 Upward (my Father) to thy Throne,  
 And to my native Skies.

## III.

There the dear M A N my Saviour sits,  
 The G O D, how bright he shines!  
 And scatters Infinite Delights  
 On all the happy Minds.

## IV.

Seraphs with elevated Strains  
 Circle the Throne around,  
 And move and charm the starry Plains  
 With an Immortal Sound.

V.

*JESUS* the LORD their Harps employs,  
*JESUS* my Love they sing,  
*JESUS* the Name of both our Joys  
Sounds sweet from every String.

VI.

Hark, how beyond the narrow Bounds  
Of Time and Space they run,  
And speak in most Majestick Sounds,  
The Godhead of the SON.

VII.

How on the Father's Breast he lay,  
The Darling of his Soul,  
Infinite Years before the Day  
Or Heavens began to roll.

VIII.

And now they sink the lofty Tone,  
And gentler Notes they play,  
And bring th' Eternal Godhead down  
To dwell in humble Clay.

IX.

O sacred Beauties of the MAN!  
(The GOD resides within)  
His Flesh all pure, without a Stain,  
His Soul without a Sin.

X.

Then, how he look'd, and how he smil'd,  
What wondrous Things he said!  
Sweet Cherubs, stay, dwell here a while,  
And tell what *JESUS* did.

XI.

At his Command the Blind awake,  
 And feel the gladfom Rays;  
 He bids the Dumb attempt to speak,  
 They try their Tongues in Praise.

XII.

He shed a thousand Blessings round  
 Where-e'er he turn'd his Eye;  
 He spoke, and at the Sovereign Sound  
 The hellish Legions fly.

XIII.

Thus while with unambitious Strife  
 Th' Ethereal Minstrels rove  
 Thro' all the Labours of his Life,  
 And Wonders of his Love,

XIV.

In the full Choir a broken String  
 Groans with a strange Surprize;  
 The rest in Silence mourn their King,  
 That bleeds, and loves, and dies.

XV.

Seraph and Saint, with drooping Wings,  
 Cease their harmonious Breath;  
 No blooming Trees, nor bubbling Springs,  
 While *JESUS* sleeps in Death.

XVI.

Then all at once to living Strains  
 They fummon every Chord,  
 Break up the Tomb, and burst his Chains,  
 And shew their rising LORD.

XVII. A-

XVII.

Around the flaming Army throngs  
To guard him to the Skies,  
With loud *Hofannas* on their Tongues,  
And Triumph in their Eyes.

XVIII.

In awful State the conquering G o d  
Ascends his shining Throne,  
While tuneful Angels sound abroad  
The Vict'ries he has won.

XIX.

Now let me rise, and join their Song,  
And be an Angel too;  
My Heart, my Hand, my Ear, my Tongue,  
Here's joyful Work for you.

XX.

I would begin the Musick here,  
And so my Soul should rise:  
Oh for some heavenly Notes to bear  
My Spirit to the Skies!

XXI.

There, ye that love my Saviour, sit,  
There I would fain have place,  
Amongst your Thrones, or at your Feet,  
So I might see his Face.

XXII.

I am confin'd to Earth no more,  
But mount in haste above,  
To bless the G o d that I adore,  
And sing the M A N I love.





*Fire, Air, Earth and Sea, praise ye the*  
**L O R D.**

## I.

**E** *Arth*, thou great Footstool of our G O D  
 Who reigns on high; thou fruitful Source  
 Of all our Rayment, Life and Food;  
 Our House, our Parent, and our Nurse;  
 Mighty Stage of mortal Scenes,  
 Drest with strong and gay Machines,  
 Hung with golden Lamps around;  
 (And flow'ry Carpets spread the Ground)  
 Thou bulky Globe, (prodigious Mass,  
 That hangs unpillar'd in an empty Space!  
 While thy unweildy Weight rests on the feeble Air,  
 Bless that Almighty Word that fix'd and holds thee there.

## II.

*Fire*, thou swift Herald of his Face,  
 Whose glorious Rage, at his Command,  
 Levels a Palace with the Sand,  
 Blending the lofty Spires in Ruin with the Base:  
 Ye heav'nly Flames, that singe the Air,  
 Artillery of a jealous G O D,  
 Bright Arrows that his sounding Quivers bear  
 To scatter Deaths abroad;  
 Lightnings, adore the sovereign Arm that flings  
 His Vengeance, and your Fires, upon the Heads of Kings.

III. Thou

III.

Thou vital Element, the *Air*,  
Whose boundless Magazines of Breath  
Our fainting Flame of Life repair,  
And save the Bubble *Man* from the cold Arms of Death:  
And ye, whose vital Moisture yields  
Life's purple Stream a fresh Supply;  
Sweet *Waters*, wandering thro' the flowry Fields,  
Or dropping from the Sky;  
Confess the Pow'r whose all-sufficient Name  
Not needs your Aid to build, or to support our Frame.

IV.

Now the rude Air, with noisy Force,  
Beats up and swells the angry Sea,  
They join to make our Lives a Prey,  
And sweep the Sailors Hopes away,  
Vain Hopes, to reach their Kindred and the Shores!  
Lo, the wild Seas and furling Waves  
Gape hideous in a thousand Graves:  
Be still, ye Floods, and know your Bounds of Sand,  
Ye Storms, adore your Master's Hand;  
The Winds are in his Fist, the Waves at his Command.

V.

From the Eternal Emptiness  
His fruitful Word by secret Springs  
Drew the whole Harmony of Things  
That form this noble Universe:  
Old Nothing knew his pow'rful Hand,  
Scarce had he spoke his full Command,  
Fire, Air, and Earth, and Sea heard the creating Call,  
And leap'd from empty Nothing to this beauteous All;

And still they dance, and still obey  
The Orders they receiv'd the great Creation-Day.



*The Farewel.*

I.

**D**ead be my Heart to all below,  
To mortal Joys and mortal Cares  
To sensual Blifs that charms us so  
Be dark, my Eyes, and deaf, my Ears.

II.

Here I renounce my carnal Taste  
Of the fair Fruit that Sinners prize:  
Their Paradise shall never waste  
One Thought of mine, but to depise.

III.

All earthly Joys are overweigh'd  
With Mountains of vexatious Care;  
And where's the Sweet that is not laid  
A Bait to some destructive Snare?

IV.

Be gone for ever, Mortal Things!  
Thou mighty Mole-Hill, Earth, Farewel!  
Angels aspire on lofty Wings,  
And leave the Globe for Ants to dwell.

V.

Come Heaven, and fill my vast Desires,  
My Soul pursues the sovereign Good:  
She was all made of heavenly Fires,  
Nor can she live on meaner Food.

G O D



*GOD only known to himself.*

I.

**S**Tand and adore! how glorious He  
That dwells in bright Eternity!  
We gaze, and we confound our Sight  
Plung'd in th' Abyfs of dazzling Light.

II.

Thou Sacred **ONE**, Almighty **THREE**,  
Great Everlasting **MYSTERY**,  
What lofty Numbers shall we frame  
Equal to thy tremendous Name?

III.

Seraphs, the nearest to the Throne,  
Begin, and speak the Great **UNKNOWN**:  
Attempt the Song, wind up your Strings,  
To Notes untry'd, and boundless Things.

IV.

You, whose capacious Pow'rs survey  
Largely beyond our Eyes of Clay:  
Yet what a narrow Portion too  
Is seen, or known, or thought by you?

V.

How flat your highest Praises fall  
Below th' Immense **ORIGINAL**!  
Weak Creatures we, that strive in vain  
To reach an uncreated Strain!

VI.

Great G O D, forgive our feeble Lays,  
 Sound out thine own eternal Praise;  
 A Song so vast, a Theme so high,  
 Calls for the Voice that tun'd the Sky.



*Pardon and Sanctification.*

I.

**M**Y Crimes awake ; and hideous Fear  
 Distracts my restless Mind,  
 Guilt meets my Eyes with horrid Glare,  
 And Hell pursues behind.

II.

Almighty Vengeance frowns on high,  
 And Flames array the Throne ;  
 While Thunder murmurs round the Sky,  
 Impatient to be gone.

III.

Where shall I hide this noxious Head ?  
 Can Rocks or Mountains save ?  
 Or shall I wrap me in the Shade  
 Of Midnight and the Grave ?

IV.

Is there no Shelter from the Eye  
 Of a revenging G O D ?  
 J E S U S, to thy dear Wounds I fly,  
 Bedew me with thy Blood.

V. Those

V.

Those Guardian Drops my Soul secure,  
And wash away my Sin ;  
Eternal Justice frowns no more,  
And Conscience smiles within.

VI.

I bless that wondrous Purple Stream  
That whitens every Stain ;  
Yet is my Soul but half redeem'd,  
If Sin the Tyrant reigns.

VII.

LORD, blast his Empire with thy Breath,  
That cursed Throne must fall:  
Ye flattering Plagues, that work my Death,  
Fly, for I hate you all.



*Sovereignty and Grace.*

I.

**T**HE LORD! how fearful is his Name?  
How wide is his Command?  
Nature, with all her moving Frame,  
Rests on his mighty Hand.

II.

Immortal Glory forms his Throne,  
And Light his awful Robe ;  
Whilst with a Smile, or with a Frown,  
He manages the Globe.

## III.

A Word of his Almighty Breath  
 Can swell or sink the Seas;  
 Build the vast Empires of the Earth,  
 Or break them as he please.

## IV.

Adoring Angels round him fall  
 In all their shining Forms,  
 His sovereign Eye looks thro' them all,  
 And pities mortal Worms.

## V.

His Bowels, to our worthless Race,  
 In sweet Compassion move;  
 He cloaths his Looks with softest Grace,  
 And takes his Title, Love.

## VI.

Now let the LORD for ever reign,  
 And sway us as he will,  
 Sick, or in Health, in Ease, or Pain,  
 We are his Favourites still.

## VII.

No more shall peevish Passion rise,  
 The Tongue no more complain;  
 'Tis sovereign Love that lends our Joys,  
 And Love resumes again.





*The Law and Gospel.*

I.

“ CURST be the Man, for ever curst,  
“ That doth the smallest Sin commit;  
“ Death and Damnation for the First,  
“ Without Relief and Infinite.

II.

Thus *Sinai* roars; and round the Earth  
Thunder, and Fire, and Vengeance flings;  
But *JESUS*, thy dear gasping Breath,  
And *Calvary*, says gentler Things.

III.

“ Pardon, and Grace, and boundless Love,  
“ Streaming along a SAVIOUR'S Blood,  
“ And Life, and Joys, and Crowns above,  
“ Dear-purchas'd by a bleeding GOD.

IV.

Hark, how he prays, (the charming Sound  
Dwells on his dying Lips) FORGIVE;  
And every Groan, and gaping Wound,  
Cries, “ Father, let the Rebels live.

V.

Go, you that rest upon the Law,  
And toil, and seek Salvation there,  
Look to the Flames that *Moses* saw,  
And shrink, and tremble, and despair.

F. 6.

VI. But



## VI.

But I'll retire beneath the Cross,  
 SAVIOUR, at thy dear Feet I lie;  
 And the keen Sword that Justice draws,  
 Flaming and red, shall pass me by.



*Seeking a divine Calm in a restless World.*

O Mens, quæ stabili fata regis vice, &c.  
 Casimire. Book 3. Od. 28.

## I.

**E**Ternal Mind, who rul'st the Fates  
 Of dying Realms, and rising States,  
 With one unchang'd Decree,  
 While we admire thy vast Affairs,  
 Say, Can our little trifling Cares  
 Afford a Smile to thee?

## II.

Thou scatterest Honours, Crowns and Gold;  
 We fly to seize, and fight to hold  
 The Bubbles and the Oar:  
 So Emmets struggle for a Grain;  
 So Boys their petty Wars maintain  
 For Shells upon the Shore.

## III.

Here a vain Man his Scepter breaks,  
 The next a broken Scepter takes,  
 And

And Warriors win and lose;  
This rolling World will never stand,  
Plunder'd and snatch'd from Hand to Hand,  
As Power decays or grows.

IV.

Earth's but an Atom: Greedy Swords  
Carve it amongst a thousand Lords,  
And yet they can't agree:  
Let greedy Swords still fight and slay,  
I can be poor; but, LORD, I pray  
To sit and smile with thee.



*Happy Frailty.*

I.

“ **H**OW meanly dwells th' Immortal Mind!  
“ How vile these Bodies are!  
“ Why was a Clod of Earth design'd  
“ T' enclose a heavenly Star?”

II.

“ Weak Cottage where our Souls reside!  
“ This Flesh a tott'ring Wall;  
“ With frightful Breaches gaping wide  
“ The Building bends to fall.”

III.

“ All round it Storms of Trouble blow,  
“ And Waves of Sorrow roll;  
“ Cold Waves and Winter Storms beat through,  
“ And pain the Tenant-Soul.”

I .X

I

IV. Alas!

## IV.

“ Alas! how frail our State! ” said I;  
 And thus went mourning on,  
 Till sudden from the cleaving Sky  
 A Gleam of Glory shone.

## V.

My Soul all felt the Glory come,  
 And breath'd her native Air;  
 Then she remember'd Heaven her Home,  
 And she a Prisoner here.

## VI.

Straight she began to change her Key,  
 And joyful in her Pains,  
 She sung the Frailty of her Clay  
 In pleasurable Strains.

## VII.

“ How weak the Pris'n is where I dwell!  
 “ Flesh but a tottering Wall,  
 “ The Breaches cheerfully foretel,  
 “ The House must shortly fall.

## VIII.

“ No more, my Friends, shall I complain,  
 “ Tho' all my Heart-strings ake;  
 “ Welcome Disease, and every Pain,  
 “ That makes the Cottage shake.

## IX.

“ Now let the Tempest blow all round,  
 “ Now swell the Surges high,  
 “ And beat this House of Bondage down,  
 “ To let the Stranger fly.

X. “ E

X.

“ I have a Mansion built above  
“ By the Eternal Hand ;  
“ And should the Earth's old Basis move,  
“ My Heav'nly House must stand.

XI.

“ Yes, for 'tis there my Saviour reigns,  
“ (I long to see the G O D)  
“ And his immortal Strength sustains  
“ The Courts that cost him Blood.

XII.

Hark, from on high my Saviour calls :  
“ I come, my LORD, my LOVE : ”  
Devotion breaks the Prison-Walls,  
And speeds my last Remove.



*Launching into Eternity.*

**I**T was a brave Attempt! adventurous He,  
Who in the first Ship broke the unknown Sea :  
And leaving his dear native Shores behind,  
Trusted his Life to the licentious Wind.  
I see the surging Brine: the Tempest raves:  
He on a Pine-Plank rides across the Waves,  
Exulting on the Edge of thousand gaping Graves:  
He steers the winged Boat, and shifts the Sails,  
Conquers the Flood, and manages the Gales.

Such

Such is the Soul that leaves this mortal Land  
 Fearless, when the great Master gives Command:  
 Death is the Storm: She smiles to hear it roar,  
 And bids the Tempest waft her from the Shore:  
 Then with a skilful Helm she sweeps the Seas,  
 And manages the raging Storm with Ease;  
 (*Her Faith can govern Death*) she spreads her Wings }  
 Wide to the Wind, and as she sails she sings, }  
 And loses by degrees the sight of mortal Things. }  
 As the Shores lessen, so her Joys arise,  
 The Waves roll gentler, and the Tempest dies,  
 Now vast Eternity fills all her Sight, }  
 She floats on the broad Deep with infinite Delight, }  
 The Seas for ever calm, the Skies for ever bright. }



*A Prospect of the Resurrection.*

I.

**H**OW long shall Death the Tyrant reign  
 And triumph o'er the Just,  
 While the dear Blood of Martyrs slain  
 Lies mingled with the Dust?

II.

When shall the tedious Night be gone?  
 When will our LORD appear?  
 Our fond Desires would pray him down,  
 Our Love embrace him here.

III. Let

III.

Let Faith arise, and climb the Hills,  
And from afar descry  
How distant are his Chariot-Wheels,  
And tell how fast they fly.

IV.

Lo, I behold the scatt'ring Shades,  
The Dawn of Heav'n appears,  
The sweet immortal Morning spreads  
Its Blushes round the Spheres.

V.

I see the LORD of Glory come,  
And flaming Guards around:  
The Skies divide to make him Room,  
The Trumpet shakes the Ground.

VI.

I hear the Voice, *Ye dead arise,*  
And lo, the Graves obey,  
And waking Saints with joyful Eyes  
Salute th' expected Day.

VII.

They leave the Dust, and on the Wing  
Rise to the middle Air,  
In shining Garments meet their King,  
And low adore him there.

VIII.

O may my humble Spirit stand  
Amongst them cloth'd in White!  
The meanest Place at his Right Hand  
Is infinite Delight.

IX. How

## IX.

How will our Joy and Wonder rise,  
 When our returning King  
 Shall bear us homeward thro' the Skies  
 On Love's triumphant Wing!



*Ad Dominum nostrum & Servatorem*  
*JESUM CHRISTUM.*

## O D A.

## I.

**T**E, grande Numen, Corporis Incola,  
 Te, magna magni Progenies Patris,  
 Nomen verendum nostri *JESU*  
 Vox, Citharæ, Calami sonabunt.

## II.

Aptentur auro grandisonæ fides,  
*CHRISTI* Triumphos incipe Barbite;  
 Fractosque terrores *Averni*,  
 Victum *Erebum*, domitamque Mortem.

## III.

Immensa vastos sæcula circulos  
 Volvère, blando dum Patris in finit  
 Toto fruebatur *JEHOVA*  
 Gaudia mille bibens *JESUS*;

IV. Do-

IV.

Donec superno vidit ab Æthere  
*Adam* cadantem, Tartara hiantia,  
Unâque mergendos ruinâ  
Heu nimium miseros Nepotes:

V.

Vidit minaces Vindicis Angeli  
Ignes & Ensem, Telaque Sanguine  
Tingenda nostro, dum rapinæ  
Spe fremuere *Erebae* Monstra.

VI.

Commota sacras Viscera protinus  
Sensère flammæ, Omnipotens furor  
Ebullit, Immensique Amoris  
Æthereum calet Igne Pectus.

VII.

“ Non tota prorsus Gens Hominum dabit  
“ Hosti Triumphos: Quid Patris & Labor  
“ Dulcisque Imago? num peribunt  
“ Funditus? O prius Astra cæcis

VIII.

“ Mergantur Undis, & redeat Chaos:  
“ Aut ipse disperdam *Satanæ* dolos,  
“ Aut ipse disperdar, & isti  
“ Sceptra dabo moderanda dextræ.

IX.

“ Testor paternum Numen, & hoc Caput  
“ Æquale testor, dixit; & Ætheris  
Inclinat ingens culmen, alto  
Defiliitque ruens Olympo.

X. Mor-



## X.

Mortale corpus impiger induit  
 Artusque nostros, heu tenues nimis  
 Nimisque viles! Vindicique  
 Corda dedit fodienda Ferro,

## XI.

Vitamque Morti; Proh dolor! O graves  
 Tenantis Iræ! O Lex fatis aspera!  
 Mercesque Peccati severa  
 Adamici, vetitique fructus

## XII.

Non Pœna lenis! Quô ruis impotens!  
 Quo Musa! largas fundere lachrymas,  
 Bustique Divini triumphos  
 Sacrilego temerare fletu?

## XIII.

Seponere questus, læta DEUM canere  
 Majore Chordâ. Psalle sonoriùs  
 Ut ferreas Mortis cavernas  
 Et rigidam penetravit Aulam.

## XIV.

Sensere Numen Regna feralia,  
 Mugit Barathrum, contremuit Chaos,  
 Dirum fremebat Rex *Gebennæ*,  
 Perque suum tremebundus Orcum

## XV.

Latè refugit. " Nil agis Impie,  
 " Mergat vel imis te *Pblegethon* vadis,  
 " Hoc findet undas Fulmen, inquit,  
 Et patrios jaculatus ignes.

## XVI. Tra-

XVI.

Trajecit hostem. Nigra silentia  
Umbræque flammæ Æthereas pavent  
Dudum perosæ, ex quo corusco  
Præcipites cecidere Cælo.

XVII.

Immane rugit jam Tonitru; fragor  
Latè ruinam mandat: ab infimis  
Lectæque designata Genti  
Tartara disjiciuntur antris.

XVIII.

Heïc strata passim Vincula, & heïc jacent  
Unci cruenti, Tormina Mentium  
Invisa; ploratuque vasto  
Spicula Mors sibi adempta plangit.

XIX.

En, ut resurgit Victor ab ultimo  
Ditis profundo, curribus aureis  
Astriçta raptans Monstra noctis  
Perdemitumque Erebi Tyrannum.

XX.

Quanta Angelorum gaudia jubilant  
Victor paternum dum repetit polum?  
En qualis ardet, dum beati  
Limina scandit Ovans Olympi!

XXI.

Io triumphe pleçtra Seraphica,  
Io triumphe Grex Hominum sonet,  
Dum læta quaquaversus ambos  
Astra reperiunt Triumphos.



*Sui-ipsius Increpatio.*

EPIGRAMMA.

**C**orpore cur hæres, *Wattsi?* cur Incola Terræ?  
 Quid cupis indignum, Mens, habitare lutum?  
 Te Caro mille malis premit; hinc juvenes gravat artus  
 Languor, & hinc vegetus crimina sanguis alit.  
 Cura, Amor, Ira, Dolor mentem malè distrahit; **Auceps**  
 Undique adest *Satanas* retia sæva struens.  
 Suspice ut *Æthereum* signant tibi nutibus *Astra*  
 Tramitem, & Aula vocat parta **CRUORE DEI**.  
 Te manet *Uriel* dux; & tibi subjicit alas  
 Stellatas *Seraphin* officiosa cohors.  
 Te Superùm Chorus optat amans, te invitat **JESUS**,  
 “ Huc ades & nostro tempora conde sinû.  
 Verè amat ille Lutum quem nec Dolor aut *Satan* arcet  
 Inde, nec alliciunt Angelus, *Astra*, **Deus**.



*Excitatio Cordis Cælum versus.*

1694.

**H**EU quot sæcla teris carcere Corporis,  
*Wattsi?* quid refugis Limen & Exitum?  
 Nec Mens *Æthereum* Culmen, & Atria  
 Magni Patris anhelitat?

Corpus

Corpus vile creat mille Molestias,  
Circum Corda volant & Dolor, & Metus,  
Peccatumque malis durius omnibus  
                                  Cæcas Infidias fruit.  
Non hoc grata tibi Gaudia de solo  
Surgunt: CHRISTUS abest, deliciæ tuæ,  
Longè CHRISTUS abest, inter & Angelos  
                                  Et picta astra perambulans.  
\* *Cæli summa petas, nec jaculabitur*  
*Iracunda tonans fulmina: TE DEUS*  
*Hortatur; Vacuum tende per Aëra*  
                                  *Pennas nunc homini datas.*

---

\* *Vide Horat. Lib. 1. Od. 3.*



*Breathing toward the Heavenly Country.*

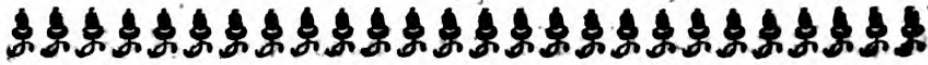
*Casimire, Book 1. Od. 19. imitated.*

*Urit me Patriæ Decor, &c.*

**T**HE Beauty of my naked Land  
Immortal Love inspires;  
I burn, I burn with strong Desires,  
And sigh, and wait the high Command.  
There glides the Moon her shining Way,  
And shoots my Heart thro' with a Silver Ray,

Upward my Heart aspires :  
 A thousand Lamps of golden Light  
 Hung high, in vaulted Azure, charm my Sight,  
 And wink and beckon with their amorous Fires.  
 O ye dear Glories of my heavenly Home,  
 Bright Centinels of my Father's Court,  
 Where all the happy Minds resort,  
 When will my Father's Chariot come ?  
 Must ye for ever walk the Ethereal Round,  
 For ever see the Mourner lie  
 An Exile of the Sky,  
 A Prisoner of the Ground ?  
 Descend some shining Servant from on high,  
 Build me a hasty Tomb ;  
 A grassy Turf will raise my Head ;  
 The neighbouring Lilies dress my Bed  
 And shed a cheap Perfume.  
 Here I put off the Chains of Death,  
 My Soul too long has worn :  
 Friends, I forbid one groaning Breath,  
 Or Tear to wet my Urn ;  
*Raphael*, behold me all undrest,  
 Here gently lay this Flesh to rest ;  
 Then mount, and lead the Path unknown,  
 Swift I pursue thee, flaming Guide, on Pinions of my own.





Casimiri Epigramma 100.

In Sanctum *Ardalionem* qui ex Mimo Christianus  
factus Martyrium passus est.

**A**RDALIO *sacros deridet carmine Ritus,*  
*Festaque non æqua voce Theatra quatit.*  
*Audii Omnipotens; " Non est opus, inquit, biulco*  
*" Fulmine; tam facilem, Gratia, vince Virum.*  
*Deserit illa Polos, & deserit iste Theatrum,*  
*Et tereti sacrum volvit in Ense Caput.*  
*" Sic, sic, inquit, abit nostræ Comœdia Vitæ;*  
*" Terra vale, Cælum plaude, Tyranne feri.*

Englised.

*On Saint Ardalion, who from a Stage-Player  
became a Christian, and suffered Martyrdom*

I.  
**A**RDALIO jeers, and in his Comick Strains  
The Mysteries of our bleeding God profanes,  
While his loud Laughter shakes the painted Scenes.

II.  
Heaven heard, and strait around the smoaking Throne  
The kindling Lightning in thick Flashes shone,  
And vengeful Thunder murmur'd to be gone.

G

III. Mer-

## III.

Mercy stood near, and with a Smiling Brow  
 Calm'd the loud Thunder; " There's no need of you;  
 " Grace shall descend, and the weak Man subdue.

## IV.

Grace leaves the Skies, and he the Stage forfakes,  
 He bows his Head down to the Martyring Ax,  
 And as he bows, this gentle Farewel speaks;

## V.

" So goes the Comedy of Life away;  
 " Vain Earth, adieu; Heaven will applaud to Day;  
 " Strike, Courteous Tyrant, and conclude the Play.



*When the Protestant Church at Montpelier  
 was demolished by the French King's Or-  
 der, the Protestants laid the Stones up in  
 their Burying-place, whereon a Jesuit made  
 a Latin Epigram.*

## Englished thus:

**A** Hug'not Church, once at *Montpelier* built,  
 Stood and proclaim'd their Madness and their Guilt;  
 Too long it stood beneath Heav'n's angry Frown,  
 Worthy when rising to be thunder'd down.  
*Lewis*, at last, th' Avenger of the Skies,  
 Commands, and level with the Ground it lies:  
 The Stones dispers'd, their wretched Offspring come,  
 Gather, and heap them on their Fathers Tomb.

Thus the curs'd House falls on the Builder's Head;  
And tho' beneath the Ground their Bones are laid,  
Yet the just Vengeance still pursues the guilty Dead. }



*The Answer by a French Protestant.*

Englified thus:

**A** *Christian Church* once at *Montpelier* stood,  
And nobly spoke the Builder's Zeal for G O D:  
It stood the Envy of the fierce Dragoon,  
But not deserv'd to be destroy'd so soon:  
Yet *Lewis*, the wild Tyrant of the Age,  
Tears down the Walls, a Victim to his Rage.  
Young faithful Hands pile up the sacred Stones  
(Dear Monument!) o'er their dead Fathers Bones,  
The Stones shall move when the dead Fathers rise,  
Start up before the pale Destroyer's Eyes,  
And testify his Madness to th' avenging Skies. }



*Two happy Rivals, Devotion and the Muse.*

I.

**W**ild as the Lightning, various as the Moon,  
Roves my *Pindaric* Song:  
Here she glows like burning Noon



In fiercest Flames, and here she plays  
 Gentle as Star-beams on the Mid-night-Seas;  
 Now in a smiling Angel's Form,  
 Anon she rides upon the Storm,  
 Loud as the noisy Thunder, as a Deluge strong.  
 Are my Thoughts and Wishes free,  
 And know no Number nor Degree?  
 Such is the Muse: Lo she disdains  
 The Links and Chains,  
 Measures and Rules of Vulgar Strains, (reigns.  
 And o'er the Laws of Harmony a Sovereign Queen she

## II.

If she roves  
 By Streams or Groves  
 Tuning her Pleasures or her Pains,  
 My Passion keeps her still in fight,  
 My Passion holds an equal Flight  
 Thro' Love's, or Nature's wide Campaigns,  
 If with bold Attempt she sings  
 Of the biggest mortal Things,  
 Tottering Thrones and Nations slain;  
 Or breaks the Fleets of warring Kings,  
 While Thunders roar  
 From Shore to Shore,  
 My Soul fits fast upon her Wings,  
 And sweeps the crimson Surge, or scours the purple Plain:  
 Still I attend her as she flies,  
 Round the broad Globe, and all beneath the Skies.

## III.

But when from the Meridian Star  
 Long Streaks of Glory shine,

And

And Heaven invites her from afar,  
She takes the Hint she knows the Sign,  
The Muse ascends her heavenly Carr,  
And climbs the steepy Path and means the Throne divine.

Then she leaves my flutt'ring Mind  
Clogg'd with Clay, and unrefin'd,  
Lengths of Distance far behind:  
Virtue lags with heavy Wheel;  
Faith has Wings, but cannot rise,  
Cannot rise, — Swift and high  
As the winged Numbers fly,  
And faint Devotion panting lies  
Half way th' Ethereal Hill.

IV.

O why is Piety so weak,  
And yet the Muse so strong?  
When shall these hateful Fetters break  
That have confin'd me long?  
Inward a glowing Heat I feel,  
A Spark of heav'nly Day;  
But earthly Vapours damp my Zeal,  
And heavy Flesh drags me the downward Way.  
Faint are the Efforts of my Will,  
And mortal Passion charms my Soul astray.  
Shine, thou sweet Hour of dear Release,  
Shine, from the Sky,  
And call me high  
To mingle with the Choirs of Glory and of Bliss.  
Devotion there begins the Flight,  
Awakes the Song, and guides the way  
There Love and Zeal divine and bright

106 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book I.

Trace out new Regions in the World of Light,  
And scarce the boldest Muse can follow or obey.

V.

I'm in a Dream, and fancy reigns,  
She spreads her gay delusive Scenes ;  
Or is the Vision true ?  
Behold *Religion* on her Throne,  
In awful State descending down, (View.  
And her Dominions vast and bright within my spacious  
She smiles, and with a courteous Hand  
She beckons me away ;  
I feel mine airy Powers loose from the cumbrous Clay,  
And with a joyful haste obey  
*Religion's* high Command.  
What Lengths and Heights and Depths unknown !  
Broad Fields with blooming Glory sown,  
And Seas, and Skies, and Stars her own,  
In an unmeasur'd Sphere !  
What Heavens of Joy, and Light serene,  
Which nor the rolling Sun has seen,  
Where nor the roving Muse has been  
That greater Traveller !

VI.

A long Farewel to all below,  
Farewel to all that Sense can show,  
To golden Scenes, and flow'ry Fields,  
To all the Worlds that Fancy builds,  
And all that Poets know.  
Now the swift Transports of the Mind  
Leave the fluttering Muse behind, (Wind.  
A thousand loose *Pindaric* Plumes fly scatt'ring down the  
Amongst

Amongst the Clouds I lose my Breath,  
The Rapture grows too strong:  
The feeble Pow'rs that Nature gave  
Faint and drop downward to the Grave;  
Receive their Fall, thou Treasurer of Death;  
I will no more demand my Tongue,  
Till the gross Organ well refin'd  
Can trace the boundless Flights of an unfetter'd Mind,  
And raise an equal Song.

\*\*\*\*\*

The following Poems of this Book are peculiarly dedicated to **DIVINE LOVE.**

*The Hazard of loving the Creatures.*

I.

**W**Here-e'er my flatt'ring Passions rove  
I find a lurking Snare;  
'Tis dangerous to let loose our Love  
Beneath th' Eternal Fair.

II.

Souls whom the Tye of Friendship binds,  
And Partners of our Blood,  
Seize a large Portion of our Minds,  
And leave the less for G O D.

III.

Nature has soft but powerful Bands,  
And Reason she controuls;  
While Children with their little Hands  
Hang closest to our Souls.

G 4

IV. Thought

IV.

Thoughtless they act th' old Serpent's Part ;  
 What tempting Things they be !  
 LORD, how they twine about our Heart,  
 And draw it off from thee !

V.

Our hasty Wills rush blindly on  
 Where rising Passion rolls,  
 And thus we make our Fetters strong  
 To bind our slavish Souls.

VI.

Dear Sovereign, break these Fetters off,  
 And set our Spirits free ;  
 GOD in himself is Bliss enough,  
 For we have all in Thee.



*Desiring to love CHRIST.*

I.

COME, let me love : or is my Mind  
 Harden'd to Stone, or froze to Ice ?  
 I see the blessed Fair One bend  
 And stoop t' embrace me from the Skies !

II.

O ! 'tis a Thought would melt a Rock,  
 And make a Heart of Iron move,  
 That those sweet Lips, that heavenly Look,  
 Should seek and wish a mortal Love !

III. I was

III.

I was a Traitor doom'd to fire,  
Bound to sustain Eternal Pains ;  
He flew on Wings of strong Desire,  
Assum'd my Guilt, and took my Chains.

IV.

Infinite Grace ! Almighty Charms !  
Stand in Amaze, ye whirling Skies,  
*JESUS* the *G O D*, with naked Arms,  
Hangs on a Cross of Love, and dies.

V.

Did Pity ever stoop so low,  
Dress'd in Divinity and Blood ?  
Was ever Rebel courted so  
In Groans of an expiring *G O D* ?

VI.

Again he lives ; and spreads his Hands,  
Hands that were nail'd to tort'ring Smart ;  
*By these dear Wounds*, says he ; and stands  
And prays to clasp me to his Heart.

VII.

Sure I must love ; or are my Ears  
Still deaf, nor will my Passion move ?  
Then let me melt this Heart to Tears ;  
This Heart shall yield to Death or Love.





*The Heart given away.*

I.

**I**F there are Passions in my Soul,  
 (And Passions sure there be)  
 Now they are all at thy Controul,  
 My *JESUS* all for Thee.

II.

If Love, that pleasing Power, can rest  
 In Hearts so hard as mine,  
 Come, gentle Saviour, to my Breast,  
 For all my Love is thine.

III.

Let the gay World, with treacherous Art,  
 Allure my Eyes in vain;  
 I have convey'd away my Heart,  
 Ne'er to return again.

IV.

I feel my warmest Passions dead  
 To all that Earth can boast;  
 This Soul of mine was never made  
 For Vanity and Dust.

V.

Now I can fix my Thoughts above,  
 Amidst their flatt'ring Charms,  
 Till the dear *L O R D* that hath my Love  
 Shall call me to his Arms.

VI. So

VI.

So *Gabriel*, at his King's Command,  
From yon Celestial Hill,  
Walks downward to our worthless Land,  
His Soul points upward still.

VII.

He glides along by mortal Things,  
Without a Thought of Love,  
Fulfil his Task, and spreads his Wings  
To reach the Realms above.



*Meditation in a Grove.*

I.

**S**weet Muse, descend and bless the Shade,  
And bless the Evening Grove;  
Business, and Noise, and Day are fled,  
And every Care, but Love.

II.

But hence, ye wanton Young and Fair,  
Mine is a purer Flame;  
No *Phyllis* shall infect the Air,  
With her unhallowed Name.

III.

**JESUS** has all my Powers possess'd,  
My Hopes, my Fears, my Joys:  
He, the dear Sovereign of my Breast,  
Shall still command my Voice.

IV.

Some of the fairest Choirs above  
Shall flock around my Song,

G 6

With



With Joy to hear the Name they love  
 Sound from a mortal Tongue.

V.

His Charms shall make my Numbers flow,  
 And hold the falling Floods,  
 While Silence sits on every Bough,  
 And bends the list'ning Woods.

VI.

I'll carve our Passion on the Bark,  
 And every wounded Tree  
 Shall drop and bear some mystick Mark  
 That *JESUS* dy'd for me.

VII.

The Swains shall wonder when they read,  
 Inscib'd on all the Grove,  
 That Heaven it self came down, and bled  
 To win a Mortal's Love.



*The Fairest and the Only Beloved.*

I.

**H**onour to that diviner Ray  
 That first allur'd my Eyes away  
 From every mortal Fair:  
 All the gay Things that held my Sight  
 Seem but the twinkling Sparks of Night,  
 And languishing in doubtful Light  
 Die at the Morning-Star.

II. What-

II.

Whatever speaks the Godhead great,  
And fit to be ador'd,  
Whatever makes the Creature sweet,  
And worthy of my Passion, meet  
Harmonious in my LORD.  
A thousand Graces ever rise  
And bloom upon his Face;  
A thousand Arrows from his Eyes  
Shoot thro' my Heart with dear Surprize,  
And guard around the Place.

III.

All Nature's Art shall never cure  
The heavenly Pains I found,  
And 'tis beyond all Beauties Power  
To make another Wound:  
Earthly Beauties grow and fade;  
Nature heals the Wounds she made,  
But Charms so much divine  
Hold a long Empire of the Heart;  
What Heaven has join'd shall never part,  
And *JESUS* must be mine.

IV.

In vain the envious Shades of Night,  
Or Flatteries of the Day  
Would veil his Image from my Sight,  
Or tempt my Soul away;  
*JESUS* is all my waking Theme,  
His lovely Form meets every Dream  
And knows not to depart:

The

The Passion reigns  
 Thro' all my Veins,  
 And floating round the crimson Stream,  
 Still finds him at my Heart.

## V.

Dwell there, for ever dwell, my Love;  
 Here I confine my Sense;  
 Nor dare my wildest Wishes rove  
 Nor stir a Thought from thence.  
 Amongst thy Glories and thy Grace  
 Let my Remnant-Minutes pass;  
 Grant, thou EVERLASTING FAIR,  
 Grant my Soul a Mansion there:  
 My Soul aspires to see thy Face  
 Tho' Life shou'd for the Vision pay;  
 So Rivers run to meet the Sea,  
 And lose their Nature in th' Embrace.

## VI.

Thou art my Ocean, thou my GOD;  
 In Thee the Passions of the Mind  
 With Joys and Freedoms unconfin'd  
 Exult, and spread their Powers abroad.  
 Not all the glittering Things on high  
 Can make my Heaven, if thou remove:  
 I shall be tir'd, and long to die;  
 Life is a Pain without thy Love,  
 Who could ever bear to be  
 Curs'd with Immortality  
 Among the Stars, but far from Thee?

*Mutual*



*Mutual Love stronger than Death.*

I.

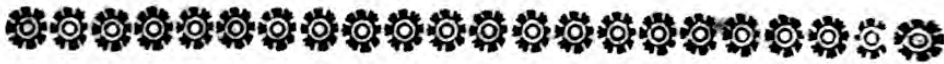
**N**OT the rich World of Minds above  
Can pay the mighty Debt of Love  
I owe to CHRIST my GOD:  
With Pangs which none but he could feel  
He bought my guilty Soul from Hell;  
Not the first Seraph's Tongue can tell  
The Value of his Blood.

II.

Kindly he seiz'd me in his Arms,  
From the false World's pernicious Charms  
With Force divinely sweet.  
Had I ten thousand Lives my own,  
At his Demand,  
With chearful Hand,  
I'd pay the vital Treasure down  
In hourly Tributes at his Feet.

III.

But, SAVIOUR, let me taste thy Grace  
With every fleeting Breath?  
And thro' that Heaven of Pleasure pass  
To the cold Arms of Death:  
Then I could lose successive Souls  
Fast as the Minutes fly;  
So Billow after Billow rolls  
To kiss the Shore, and die.



*The Substance of the following Copy, and many of the Lines were sent me by an esteemed Friend, Mr. W. Nokes, with a Desire that I would form them into a Pindaric Ode; but I retain'd his Measures, lest I should too much alter his Sense.*

*A Sight of CHRIST.*

**A** Ngels of Light, your GOD and KING surround  
 With noble Songs; in his exalted Flesh  
 He claims your Worship; while his Saints on Earth  
 Bless their REDEEMER-GOD with humble Tongues.  
 Angels with lofty Honours crown his Head;  
 We, bowing at his Feet, by Faith, may feel  
 His distant Influence, and confess his Love.

Once I beheld his Face, when Beams divine  
 Broke from his Eye-lids, and unusual Light  
 Wrapt me at once in Glory and Surprize.  
 My joyful Heart high leaping in my Breast  
 With Transport cry'd, *This is the CHRIST of GOD;*  
 Then threw my Arms around in sweet Embrace,  
 And clasp'd, and bow'd adoring low, till I was lost in him.

While he appears, no other Charms can hold  
 Or draw my Soul, asham'd of former Things,  
 Which no Remembrance now deserve or Name,  
 Tho' with Contempt; best in Oblivion hid.

But

But the bright Shine and Presence soon withdrew;  
I sought him whom I love, but found him not;  
I felt his Absence; and with strongest Cries  
Proclaim'd, *Where JESUS is not, all is vain.*  
Whether I hold him with a full Delight,  
Or seek him panting with extreme Desire,  
'Tis he alone can please my wond'ring Soul;  
To hold or seek him is my only Choice.  
If he refrain on me to cast his Eye  
Down from his Palace, nor my longing Soul  
With upward Look can spy my dearest LORD  
Thro' his blue Pavement, I'll behold him still  
With sweet Reflection on the peaceful Cross,  
All in his Blood and Anguish groaning deep,  
Gasping and dying there—————  
This Sight I ne'er can lose, by it I live:  
A quick'ning Vertue from his Death inspir'd  
Is Life and Breath to me; his Flesh my Food;  
His vital Blood I drink, and hence my Strength.

I live, I'm strong, and now Eternal Life  
Beats quick within my Breast; my vigorous Mind  
Spurns the dull Earth, and on her fiery Wings  
Reaches the Mount of Purposes Divine,  
Counsels of Peace betwixt th' Almighty Three  
Conceiv'd at once, and sign'd without Debate,  
In perfect Union of th' Eternal Mind.  
With vast Amaze I see th' unfathom'd Thoughts,  
Infinite Schemes, and infinite Designs  
Of GOD's own Heart, in which he ever rests.

Eternity

Eternity lies open to my View;  
 Here the Beginning and the End of all  
 I can discover; *CHRIST* the End of all,  
 And *CHRIST* the great Beginning; he my Head,  
 My *GOD*, my Glory, and my All in All.

O that the Day, the joyful Day were come,  
 When the first *Adam* from his ancient Dust  
 Crown'd with new Honours shall revive, and see  
*JESUS* his Son and Lord; while shouting Saints  
 Surround their King, and *GOD*'s Eternal Son  
 Shines in the midst, but with superior Beams,  
 And like himself; then the mysterious Word  
 Long hid behind the Letter shall appear  
 All Spirit and Life, and in the fullest Light  
 Stand forth to publick View, and there disclose  
 His Father's sacred Works, and wondrous Ways:  
 Then Wisdom, Righteousness and Grace divine,  
 Thro' all the infinite Transactions past,  
 Inwrought and shining, shall with double Blaze  
 Strike our astonish'd Eyes, and ever reign  
 Admir'd and glorious in triumphant Light.

Death, and the Tempter, and the Man of Sin  
 Now at the Bar arraign'd, in Judgment cast,  
 Shall vex the Saints no more: but perfect Love  
 And loudest Praises perfect Joy create,  
 While ever-circling Years maintain the blissful State.





*Love on a Cross, and a Throne.*

I.

**N**OW let my Faith grow strong, and rise,  
And view my **L O R D** in all his Love ;  
Look back to hear his dying Cries,  
Then mount and see his **T h r o n e** above.

II.

See where he languish'd on the **C r o s s** ;  
Beneath my **S i n s** he groan'd and dy'd ;  
See where he sits to plead my **C a u s e**  
By his **A l m i g h t y F a t h e r's S i d e**.

III.

If I behold his bleeding **H e a r t**,  
There Love in Floods of **S o r r o w** reigns,  
He triumphs o'er the killing **S m a r t**,  
And buys my **P l e a s u r e** with his **P a i n s**.

IV.

Or if I climb th' **E t e r n a l H i l l s**  
Where the dear **C O N Q U E R O R** sits **e n t h r o n'd**,  
Still in his **H e a r t C o m p a s s i o n** dwells,  
Near the **M e m o r i a l s** of his **W o u n d**.

V.

How shall a pardon'd **R e b e l** show  
How much I love my dying **G O D** ?  
**L O R D**, here I banish every **F o e**,  
I hate the **S i n s** that cost thy **B l o o d**.

VI. I hold



## VI.

I hold no more Commerce with Hell,  
 My dearest Lufts shall all depart ;  
 But let thine Image ever dwell  
 Stamp'd as a Seal upon my Heart.



*A Preparatory Thought for the Lord's-Supper:*

In Imitation of *Ifai*. lxi. 1, 2, 3.

## I.

**W**Hat heavenly M A N, or lovely G O D,  
 Comes marching downward from the Skies,  
 Array'd in Garments roll'd in Blood,  
 With Joy and Pity in his Eyes ?

## II.

The L O R D ! The S A V I O U R ! yes, 'tis he,  
 I know him by the Smiles he wears ;  
 O the dear M A N that dy'd for me,  
 Drench'd deep in Agonies and Tears !

## III.

Lo, he reveals his shining Breast ;  
 I own those Wounds, and I adore :  
 Lo, he prepares a royal Feast,  
 Sweet Fruit of the sharp Pangs he bore !

## IV.

Whence flow these Favours so divine !  
 L O R D ! why so lavish of thy Blood ?  
 Why for such Earthly Souls as mine,  
 This heav'nly Flesh, this sacred Food ?

V. 'Twas

V.

'Twas his own Love that made him bleed,  
That nail'd him to the cursed Tree ;  
'Twas his own Love this Table spread  
For such unworthy Worms as we.

VI.

Then let us taste the Saviour's Love,  
Come, Faith, and feed upon the LORD:  
With Glad Consent our Lips shall move  
And sweet *Hofannas* crown the Board.



*Converse with* CHRIST.

I.

**I**'M tir'd with Visits, Modes and Forms,  
And Flatteries paid to Fellows Worms ;  
Their Conversation cloy ;  
Their vain Amours, and empty Stuff:  
But I can ne'er enjoy enough  
Of thy dear Company, my LORD, thou Life of all my Joys.

II.

When he begins to tell his Love,  
Through every Vein my Passions move,  
The Captives of his Tongue :  
In midnight Shades, on frosty Ground,  
I could attend the pleasing Sound, (long.  
Nor should I feel *December* cold, nor think the Darknes

III.

There, while I hear my SAVIOUR-GOD  
Count o'er the Sins (a heavy Load)

He

He bore upon the Tree,  
 Inward I blush with secret Shame,  
 And weep, and love, and bless the Name      (me.  
 That knew nor Guilt nor Grief his own, but bare it all for  
 IV.

Next he describes the Thorns he wore,  
 And talks his bloody Passion o'er,  
 Till I am drown'd in Tears:  
 Yet with the Sympathetic Smart  
 There's a strange Joy beats round my Heart;      (bears.  
 The curst Tree has Blessings in't, my sweetest Balm it  
 V.

I hear the glorious Sufferer tell,  
 How on his Cross he vanquish'd Hell,  
 And all the Powers beneath:  
 Transported and inspir'd, my Tongue  
 Attempts his Triumphs in a Song;      (Death?  
*How has the Serpent lost his Sting, and where's thy Victory,*  
 VI.

But when he shews his Hands and Heart,  
 With those dear Prints of dying Smart,  
 He sets my Soul on Fire:  
 Not the beloved *John* could rest  
 With more Delight upon that Breast,      (Desire.  
 Nor *Thomas* pry into those Wounds with more intense  
 VII.

Kindly he opens me his Ear,  
 And bids me pour my Sorrows there,  
 And tell him all my Pains:  
 Thus while I ease my burden'd Heart,  
 In every Woe he bears a Part,      (sustains.  
 His Arms embrace me, and his Hand my drooping Head  
 VIII. Fly

VIII.

Fly from my Thoughts, all human Things,  
And sporting Swains, and fighting Kings,  
And Tales of wanton Love:  
My Soul disdains that little Snare  
: The Tangles of *Amira's* Hair ; (remove.  
Thine Arms, my God, are sweeter Bands, nor can my Heart



*Grace shining, and Nature fainting.*

Sol. Song i. 3. & ii. 5. & vi. 5.

I.

**T**ell me, fairest of thy Kind,  
Tell me SHEPHERD, all divine,  
Where this fainting Head reclin'd  
May relieve such Cares as mine :  
SHEPHERD, lead me to thy Grove ;  
If burning Noon infect the Sky  
The sick'ning Sheep to Coverts fly,  
The Sheep not half so faint as I,  
Thus overcome with Love.

II.

Say, thou dear SOVEREIGN of my Breast,  
Where dost thou lead thy Flock to rest:  
Why should I appear like one  
Wild and wandring all alone,  
Unbeloved and unknown ?  
O my Great REDEEMER, say,  
Shall I turn my Feet astray !

Will *JESUS* bear to see me rove,  
To see me seek another Love?

## III.

Ne'er had I known his dearest Name,  
Ne'er had I felt this inward Flame,  
Had not his Heart-strings first began the tender Sound:  
Nor can I bear the Thought, that He  
Shou'd leave the Sky,  
Shou'd bleed and die,  
Should love a Wretch so vile as me  
Without Returns of Passion for his dying Wound.

## IV.

His Eyes are Glory mix'd with Grace;  
In his delightful awful Face  
Sits Majesty and Gentleness.  
So tender is my bleeding Heart  
That with a Frown he kills;  
His Absence is perpetual Smart,  
Nor is my Soul refin'd enough  
To bear the Beamings of his Love,  
And feel his warmer Smiles.  
Where shall I rest this drooping Head?  
I love, I love the Sun, and yet I want the Shade.

## V.

My sinking Spirits feebly strive  
T' endure the Extasy;  
Beneath these Rays I cannot live,  
And yet without them die,  
None knows the Pleasure and the Pain  
That all my inward Powers sustain  
But such as feel a Saviour's Love, and love the *GOD* again.

VI.

Oh why should Beauty heavenly bright  
Stoop to charm a Mortal's Sight,  
And torture with the sweet Excess of Light?  
Our Hearts, alas! how frail their Make!  
With their own Weight of Joy they break,  
Oh why is Love so strong, and Nature's self so weak?

VII.

Turn, turn away thine Eyes,  
Ascend the Azure Hills, and shine  
Amongst the happy Tenants of the Skies,  
They can sustain a Vision so divine.  
O turn thy lovely Glories from me,  
The Joys are too intense, the Glories overcome me.

VIII.

Dear LORD, forgive my rash Complaint,  
And love me still  
Against my froward Will;  
Unvail thy Beauties, tho' I faint.  
Send the great Herald from the Sky,  
And at the Trumpet's awful Roar  
This feeble State of Things shall fly,  
And Pain and Pleasure mix no more:  
Then shall I gaze with strengthened Sight  
On Glories infinitely bright,  
My Heart shall all be Love, my JESUS all Delight.





*Love to CHRIST present or absent.*

I.

**O**F all the Joys we Mortals know,  
**JESUS**, thy Love exceeds the rest;  
 Love, the best Blessing here below,  
 And nearest Image of the Blest.

II.

Sweet are my Thoughts, and soft my Cares,  
 When the Celestial Flame I feel;  
 In all my Hopes, and all my Fears,  
 There's something kind and pleasing still.

III.

While I am held in his Embrace  
 There's not a Thought attempts to rove;  
 Each Smile he wears upon his Face  
 Fixes, and charms, and fires my Love.

IV.

He speaks, and strait immortal Joys  
 Run thro' my Ears, and reach my Heart;  
 My Soul all melts at that dear Voice,  
 And Pleasure shoots thro' every Part.

V.

If he withdraw a Moment's space  
 He leaves a sacred Pledge behind;  
 Here in this Breast his Image stays,  
 The Grief and Comfort of my Mind.

VII.

While of his Absence I complain,  
And long, and weep as Lovers do,  
There's a strange Pleasure in the Pain,  
And Tears have their own Sweetness too.

VII.

When round his Courts by Day I rove,  
Or ask the Watchmen of the Night  
For some kind Tidings of my Love,  
His very Name creates Delight.

VIII.

JESUS, my GOD; yet rather come;  
Mine Eyes would dwell upon thy Face;  
'Tis best to see my LORD at home,  
And feel the Presence of his Grace.



*The Absence of* CHRIST.

I.

Come, lead me to some lofty Shade  
Where Turtles moan their Loves;  
Tall Shadows were for Lovers made;  
And Grief becomes the Groves.

II.

'Tis no mean Beauty of the Ground  
That has enslav'd my Eyes;  
I faint beneath a nobler Wound,  
Nor love below the Skies.

H 2

III. J E-



III.

JESUS, the Spring of all that's bright,  
 The Everlasting Fair,  
 Heaven's Ornament, and Heaven's Delight,  
 Is my Eternal Care.

IV.

But, ah! how far above this Grove  
 Does the bright Charmer dwell  
 Absence, that keenest Wound to Love,  
 That sharpest Pain, I feel,

V.

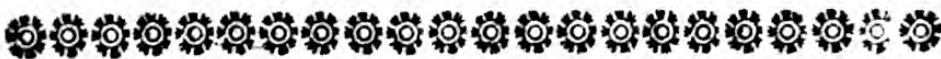
Pensive I climb the sacred Hills,  
 And near him vent my Woes;  
 Yet his sweet Face he stills conceals,  
 Yet still my Passion grows.

VI.

I murmur to the hollow Vale,  
 I tell the Rocks my Flame,  
 And blest the Eccho in her Cell  
 That best repeats his Name.

VII.

My Passion breathes perpetual Sighs,  
 Till pitying Winds shall hear,  
 And gently bear them up the Skies,  
 And gently wound his Ear.



*Desiring his Descent to Earth.*

I.

JESUS, I love. Come, dearest Name,  
 Come and possess this Heart of mine;  
 I love,

I love, tho' 'tis a fainter Flame,  
And infinitely less than thine.

II.

O! if my LORD would leave the Skies,  
Drest in the Rays of mildest Grace,  
My Soul should hasten to my Eyes  
To meet the Pleasures of his Face.

III.

How would I feast on all his Charms,  
Then round his lovely Feet entwine!  
Worship and Love, in all their Forms,  
Shou'd pay him Honour most divine.

IV.

In vain the Tempter's flatt'ring Tongue,  
The World in vain should bid me move,  
In vain; for I should gaze so long  
Till I were all transform'd to Love,

V.

Then (mighty God) I'd sing and say,  
" What empty Names are Crowns and Kings!  
" Amongst 'em give these Worlds away,  
" These little despicable Things.

VI.

I would not ask to climb the Sky,  
Nor envy Angels their Abode,  
I have a Heav'n as bright and high  
In the blest Vision of my GOD.





*Ascending to him in Heaven.*

I.

'TIS pure Delight, without Alloy,  
 JESUS, to hear thy Name,  
 My Spirit leaps with inward Joy,  
 I feel the sacred Flame,

II.

My Passions hold a pleasing Reign,  
 While Love inspires my Breast,  
 Love, the divinest of the Train,  
 The Sovereign of the rest.

III.

This is the Grace must live and sing,  
 When Faith and Fear shall cease,  
 Must sound from every joyful String  
 Thro' the sweet Groves of Bliss.

IV.

Let Life immortal seize my Clay;  
 Let Love refine my Blood;  
 Her Flames can bear my Soul away,  
 Can bring me near my GOD.

V.

Swift I ascend the heavenly Place,  
 And hasten to my Home,  
 I leap to meet thy kind Embrace,  
 I come, O LORD, I come.

VI. Sink

VI.

Sink down, ye separating Hills,  
Let Guilt and Death remove,  
'Tis Love that drives my Chariot-Wheels,  
And Death must yield to love.



*The Presence of GOD worth dying for :  
Or, The Death of Moses.*

I.

**L**ORD, 'tis an infinite Delight  
To see thy lovely Face,  
To dwell whole Ages in thy Sight,  
And feel thy vital Rays.

II.

This *Gabriel* knows ; and sings thy Name  
With Rapture on his Tongue ;  
*Moses* the Saint enjoys the same,  
And Heaven repeats the Song.

III.

While the bright Nation sounds thy Praise  
From each eternal Hill,  
Sweet Odours of exhaling Grace  
The happy Region fill.

IV.

Thy Love, a Sea without a Shore,  
Spreads Life and Joy abroad :

’Tis a Heaven worth dying for  
To see a smiling GOD!

V.

Shew me thy Face, and I’ll away  
From all inferior Things;  
Speak, LORD, and here I quit my Clay,  
And stretch my airy Wings.

VI.

Sweet was the Journey to the Sky  
The wondrous Prophet try’d;  
*Climb up the Mount, says GOD, and die;*  
The Prophet climb’d and dy’d.

VII.

Softly his fainting Head he lay  
Upon his Maker’s Breast,  
His Maker kiss’d his Soul away,  
And laid his Flesh to rest.

VIII.

In GOD’s own Arms he left the Breath  
That GOD’s own Spirit gave;  
His was the noblest Road to Death,  
And his the sweetest Grave.



*Longing for his Return.*

I.

O ’Twas a mournful parting Day!  
*Farewel, my Spouse, he said;*  
(How tedious, LORD, is thy Delay!  
How long my LOVE hath staid!)

II. *Fare*

II.

*Farewel!* at once he left the Ground,

And climb'd his Father's Sky:

LORD, I would tempt thy Chariot down,

Or leap to thee on high.

III.

Round the Creation wild I rove,

And search the Globe in vain;

There's nothing here that's worth my Love

Till thou return again.

IV.

My Passions fly to seek their KING,

And send their Groans abroad,

They beat the Air with heavy Wing,

And mourn an absent GOD:

V.

With inward Pain my Heart-strings found,

My Soul dissolves away;

Dear SOVEREIGN, whirl the Seasons round,

And bring the promis'd Day.



*Hope in Darkness.*

I.

**Y**

ET, Gracious GOD,  
Yet will I seek thy smiling Face;

H 5

What

What tho' a short Eclipse his Beauties shrowd  
 And bar the Influence of his Rays,  
 'Tis but a Morning-Vapour, or a Summer-Cloud:  
 He is my Sun tho' he refuse to shine,  
 Tho' for a Moment he depart  
 I dwell for ever on his Heart,  
 For ever he on mine.

Early before the Light arise  
 I'll spring a Thought away to God;  
 The Passion of my Heart and Eyes  
 Shall shout a thousand Groans and Sighs,  
 A thousand Glances strike the Skies,  
 The Floor of his Abode.

## II.

Dear SOVEREIGN, hear thy Servant pray,  
 Bend the blue Heavens, Eternal King,  
 Downward thy chearful Graces bring;  
 Or shall I breathe in vain and pant my Hours away?  
 Break, glorious BRIGHTNESS, thro' the gloomy Veil,  
 Look how the Armies of Despair  
 Aloft their footy Banners rear  
 Round my poor captive Soul, and dare  
 Pronounce me Prisoner of Hell.  
 But Thou, my SUN, and Thou, my SHIELD,  
 Wilt save me in the bloody Field;  
 Break, glorious BRIGHTNESS, shoot one glimm'ring Ray,  
 One Glance of thine creates a Day,  
 And drives the Troops of Hell away.

## III.

Happy the Times, but ah! the Times are gone  
 When wond'rous Power and radiant Grace

Round

Round the tall Arches of the Temple shone,  
And mingled their victorious Rays;  
Sin, with all its ghastly Train,  
Fled to the Deeps of Death again,  
And smiling Triumph sat on every Face:  
Our Spirits raptur'd with the Sight  
Were all Devotion, all Delight,  
And loud *Hosannas* sounded the Redeemer's Praise.

Here could I say,  
(And point the Place whereon I stood)  
Here I enjoy'd a Visit half the Day  
From my descending God:  
I was regal'd with heavenly Fare,  
With Fruit and Manna from above;  
Divinely sweet the Blessings were  
While mine *Emanuel* was there;  
And o'er my Head  
The Conqueror spread  
The Banner of his Love.

IV.

Then why my Heart sunk down so low?  
Why do my Eyes dissolve and flow,  
And hopeless Nature mourn?  
Review, my Soul, those pleasing Days,  
Read his unalterable Grace  
Thro' the Displeasure of his Face,  
And wait a kind Return.  
A Father's Love may raise a Frown  
To chide the Child, or prove the Son,  
But Love will ne'er destroy;



The Hour of Darkneſs is but ſhort,  
 Faith be thy Life, and Patience thy Support,  
 The Morning brings the Joy.



*Come, Lord JESUS.*

I.

**W**hen ſhall thy lovely Face be ſeen?  
 When ſhall our Eyes behold our GOD?  
 What Lengths of Diſtance lie between,  
 And Hills of Guilt? a heavy Load!

II.

Our Months are Ages of Delay,  
 And ſlowly every Minute wears;  
 Fly, winged Time, and roll away  
 Theſe tedious Rounds of ſluggiſh Years.

III.

Ye heavenly Gates, looſe all your Chains,  
 Let the eternal Pillars bow;  
 Dear SAVIOUR, cleave the ſtarry Plains,  
 And make the Crystal Mountains flow.

IV.

Hark, how thy Saints unite their Cries,  
 And pray and wait the general Doom;  
 Come, Thou, THE SOUL OF ALL OUR JOYS,  
 Thou, THE DESIRE OF NATIONS, come.

V.

Put thy bright Robes of Triumph on,  
 And bleſs our Eyes, and bleſs our Ears,  
 Thou abſent LOVE, thou dear UNKNOWN,  
 Thou FAIREST OF TENT THOUSAND FAIRS.

VI. Our

VI.

Our Heart-strings groan with deep Complaint;  
Our Flesh lies panting, L O R D, for thee,  
And every Limb, and every Joint,  
Stretches for Immortality.

VII.

Our Spirits shake their eager Wings,  
And burn to meet thy flying Throne;  
We rise away from mortal Things  
T' attend thy shining Chariot down.

VIII.

Now let our chearful Eyes survey  
The blazing Earth and melting Hills,  
And smile to see the Lightnings play,  
And flash along before thy Wheels.

IX.

O for a Shout of violent Joys  
To join the Trumpet's thund'ring Sound!  
The Angel Herald shakes the Skies,  
Awakes the Graves, and tears the Ground.

X.

Ye slumb'ring Saints, a heavenly Host  
Stands waiting at your gaping Tombs;  
Let every sacred sleeping Dust  
Leap into Life, for *JESUS* comes.

XI.

*JESUS*, the G O D of Might and Love,  
New-moulds our Limbs of cumb'rous Clay;  
Quick as Seraphick Flames we move,  
Active and young, and fair as they.

XII. Our

## XII.

Our airy Feet with unknown Flight  
 Swift as the Motions of Desire,  
 Run up the Hills of heavenly Light,  
 And leave the weltring World in Fire.

*Bewailing my own Inconstancy.*

## I.

**I** Love the LORD; but ah! how far  
 My Thoughts from the dear Object are!  
 This wanton Heart, how wide it roves!  
 And Fancy meets a thousand Loves.

## II.

If my Soul burn to see my GOD,  
 I tread the Courts of his Abode,  
 But Troops of Rivals throng the Place  
 And tempt me off before his Face.

## III.

Would I enjoy my LORD alone,  
 I bid my Passions all be gone,  
 All but my Love; and charge my Will  
 To bar the Door and guard it still.

## IV.

But Cares, or Trifles, make, or find,  
 Still new Avenues to the Mind,  
 Till I with Grief and Wonder see  
 Huge Crowds betwixt my LORD and me.

V. Oft

V.

Oft I am told the Muse will prove  
A Friend to Piety and Love;  
Strait I begin some sacred Song,  
And take my SAVIOUR on my Tongue.

VI.

Strangely I lose his lovely Face,  
To hold the empty Sounds in chase;  
At best the Chimes divide my Heart,  
And the Muse shares the larger part.

VII.

False Confident! and falser Breast!  
Fickle, and fond of every Guest:  
Each airy Image as it flies  
Here finds Admittance thro' my Eyes.

VIII.

This foolish Heart can leave her GOD,  
And Shadows tempt her Thought abroad:  
How shall I fix this wandering Mind,  
Or throw my Fetters on the Wind?

IX.

Look gently down, ALMIGHTY GRACE,  
Prison me round in thine Embrace;  
Pity the Soul that would be thine,  
And let the Power my Love confine.

X.

Say, when shall that bright Moment be  
That I shall live alone for Thee,  
My Heart no foreign Lords adore,  
And the wild Muse prove false no more?

*Forsaken,*



*Forsaken, yet Hoping.*

I.

**H**appy the Hours, the golden Days,  
When I could call my *JESUS* mine,  
And sit and view his smiling Face,  
And melt in Pleasures all-divine.

II.

Near to my Heart, within my Arms  
He lay, till Sin defil'd my Breast,  
Till broken Vows, and earthly Charms,  
Tir'd and provok'd my Heavenly Guest.

III.

And now He's gone, (O mighty Woe!)  
Gone from my Soul, and hides his Love!  
Curse on you, Sins, that griev'd Him so,  
Ye Sins, that forc'd him to remove.

IV.

Break, break, my Heart; complain, my Tongue;  
Hither, my Friends, your Sorrows bring:  
Angels, assist my doleful Song,  
If you have e'er a mourning String.

V.

But, ah! your Joys are ever high,  
Ever his lovely Face you see;  
While my poor Spirits pant and die,  
And groan, for Thee, my *GOD*, for Thee.

VI. Yet

VI.

Yet let my Hope look thro' my Tears,  
And spy afar his rolling Throne;  
His Chariot thro' the cleaving Spheres  
Shall bring the bright BEL O V E D down.

VII.

Swift as a Roe flies o'er the Hills,  
My Soul springs out to meet him high,  
Then the fair CONQUEROR turns his Wheels,  
And climbs the Mansions of the Sky.

VIII.

There smiling Joy for ever reigns,  
No more the Turtle leaves the Dove;  
Farewel to Jealousies, and Pains,  
And all the Ills of absent Love.



The CONCLUSION.

*GOD exalted above all Praise.*

I.

**E**Ternal Power! whose high Abode  
Becomes the Grandeur of a GOD;  
Infinite Lengths beyond the Bounds  
Where Stars revolve their little Rounds.

II.

The lowest Step about thy Seat  
Rises too high for *Gabriel's* Feet,

In vain the tall Arch-Angel tries  
To reach thine Height with wondring Eyes.

III.

Thy dazzling Beauties whilst he sings  
He hides his Face behind his Wings;  
And Ranks of shining Thrones around  
Fall worshipping, and spread the Ground.

IV.

LORD, what shall Earth and Ashes do?  
We would adore our Maker too;  
From sin and dust to thee we cry,  
*The GREAT, the HOLY, and the HIGH!*

V.

Earth from afar has heard thy Fame,  
And Worms have learnt to lift thy Name;  
But O, the Glories of thy Mind  
Leave all our soaring Thoughts behind.

VI.

GOD is in Heaven, and Men below;  
Be short, our Tunes; our Words be few;  
A sacred Reverence checks our Songs,  
And Praise sits silent on our Tongues.

The End of the FIRST BOOK.

*Tibi silet Laus, O DEUS, Psal. lxxv. i.*





# HORÆ LYRICÆ.



## BOOK II.

Sacred to VERTUE, HONOUR,  
and FRIENDSHIP.



T O

Her MAJESTY.

QUEEN of the *Northern* World, whose gentle Sway  
Commands our Love, and charms our Hearts t'obey,  
Forgive the Nation's Groan when *WILLIAM*  
Lo, at thy Feet in all the loyal Pride (dy'd:  
Of blooming Joy, three happy Realms appear,  
And *WILLIAM*'s Urn almost without a Tear  
Stands; nor complains: while from thy gracious Tongue  
Peace flows in Silver Streams amidst the Throng:  
Amazing Balm, that on those Lips was found  
To sooth the Torment of that mortal Wound,

And



And calm the wild Affright! The Terror dies,  
The bleeding Wound cements, the Danger flies,  
And *Albion* shouts thine Honours as her Joys arise.

The *German* Eagle feels her Guardian dead,  
Not her own Thunder can secure her Head;  
Her trembling Eaglets hasten from afar,  
And *Belgia's* Lion dreads the *Gallic* War:  
All hide behind thy Shield. Remoter Lands  
Whose Lives lay trusted in *Nassovian* Hands  
Transfer their Souls, and live; secure they play  
In thy mild Rays, and love the growing Day.

Thy beamy Wing at once defends and warms  
Fainting Religion; whilst in various Forms  
Fair Piety shines thro' the *British* Isles:  
Here at thy Side, and in thy kindest Smiles  
Blazing in ornamental Gold she stands,  
To bless thy Councils, and assist thy Hands,  
And Crowds wait round her to receive Commands. }  
There at a humble Distance from the Throne  
Beauteous she lies; her Lustre all her own,  
Ungarnish'd; yet not blushing, nor afraid,  
Nor knows Suspicion; nor affects the Shade:  
Chearful and pleas'd she not presumes to share  
In thy Paternal Gifts, but owns thy Guardian Care.  
For thee, dear Sovereign, endless Vows arise,  
And Zeal with early Wing salutes the Skies  
To gain thy Safety: Here a solemn Form  
Of ancient Words keeps the Devotion warm,  
And guides, but bounds our Wishes: There the Mind  
Feels its own Fire, and kindles unconfin'd

With

With bolder Hopes: Yet still beyond our Vows:  
Thy lovely Glories rise, thy spreading Terror grows.

PRINCES, the World already owns thy Name:  
Go, mount the Chariot of immortal Fame,  
Nor die to be renown'd: Fame's loudest Breath  
Too dear is purchas'd by an Angel's Death.  
The Vengeance of thy Rod, with general Joy,  
Shall scourge Rebellion and the Rival-Boy:  
Thy founding Arms his *Gallic* Patron hears  
And speeds his Flight; nor overtakes his Fears.  
Till hard Despair wring from the Tyrant's Soul  
The Iron Tears out. Let thy Frown controul  
Our angry Jars at home, till Wrath submit  
Her impious Banners to thy sacred Feet.  
Mad Zeal, and Frenzy, with their murderous Train,  
Flee these sweet Realms in thine auspicious Reign,  
Envy expire in Rage, and Treason bite the Chain.

Let no black Scenes affright fair *Albion's* Stage:  
Thy Thread of Life prolong our golden Age,  
Long bless the Earth, and late ascend thy Throne  
Ethereal; (not thy Deeds are there unknown,  
Nor there un Sung; for by thine awful Hands  
Heaven rules the Waves, and Thunders o'er the Lands,  
Creates inferior Kings, and gives 'em their Commands.)  
Legions attend thee at the radiant Gates;  
For thee thy Sister-Seraph, blest *MARIA*, waits.

But oh! the parting Stroke! some heavenly Power  
Chear thy sad *Britons* in the gloomy Hour;

Some

Some new propitious Star appear on high  
 The fairest Glory of the *Western* Sky,  
 And *ANNA* be its Name; with gentle Sway  
 To check the Planets of malignant Ray,  
 Sooth the rude *North* Wind, and the rugged *Bear*,  
 Calm rising Wars, heal the contagious Air, (Sphere.  
 And reign with peaceful Influence to the *Southern* }

---

Note, This Poem was written in the Year 1705, in that honorable Part of the Reign of our late QUEEN, when she had broke the French Power at *Blenheim*, asserted the Right of *CHARLES* the present Emperor to the Crown of Spain, exerted her Zeal for the Protestant Succession, and promised inviolably to maintain the Toleration to the Protestant Dissenters. Thus she appear'd the chief Support of the Reformation, and the Patroness of the Liberties of Europe.

The latter Part of her Reign was of a different Colour, and was by no means attended with the Accomplishment of those glorious Hopes which we had conceived. Now the Muse cannot satisfy her self to publish this new Edition without acknowledging the Mistake of her former Presages; and while she does the World this Justice, she does her self the Honour of a voluntary Retraction.



## PALINODIA.

**B** *Ritons*, forgive the forward Muse  
 That dar'd Prophetic Seals to loose,  
 (Unskill'd in Fate's Eternal Book,)  
 And the deep Characters mistook.

*GEORGE* is the Name, that glorious Star;  
 Ye saw his Splendors beaming far;  
 Saw in the *East* your Joys arise,  
 When *ANNA* sunk in *Western* Skies,

Streaking

Streaking the Heavens with Crimſon Gloom,  
Emblems of Tyranny and *Rome*,  
Portending Blood and Night to come.  
'Twas *GEORGE* diffus'd a vital Ray,  
And gave the dying Nations Day:  
His Influence ſooths the *Ruffian Bear*,  
Calms riſing Wars, and heals the Air;  
Join'd with the Sun his Beams are hurl'd  
To ſcatter Bleſſings round the World,  
Fulfil whate'er the Muſe has ſpoke,  
And crown the Work that *ANNE* forſook.

*Aug. 1.*  
1721.



TO

*JOHN LOCK, Esq;*

*Retir'd from Buſineſs.*

I.

**A**ngels are made of Heavenly Things,  
And Light and Love our Souls compoſe,  
Their Blifs within their Boſom ſprings,

Within their Boſom flows.

But narrow Minds ſtill make Pretence  
To ſearch the Coaſts of Fleſh and Senſe,  
And fetch diviner Pleaſures thence.  
Men are akin to Ethereal Forms,  
But they belye their nobler Birth,  
Debaſe their Honour down to Earth,

And claim a ſhare with Worms.

II. He

## II.

He that has Treasures of his own  
 May leave the Cottage or the Throne,  
 May quit the Globe, and dwell alone  
 Within his spacious Mind.

LOCK hath a Soul wide as the Sea,  
 Calm as the Night, bright as the Day,  
 There may his vast Ideas play,  
 Nor feel a Thought confin'd.



T O

JOHN SHUTE, Esq;

(Now Lord BARRINGTON.)

*On Mr. LOCK's dangerous Sickness, some time  
 after he had retir'd to study the Scriptures.*

June, 1704.

## I.

**A**ND must the Man of wondrous Mind  
 (Now his rich Thoughts are just refin'd)  
 Forsake our longing Eyes?

*Reason*, at length submits to wear  
 The Wings of *Faith*; and lo, they rear  
 Her Chariot high, and nobly bear  
 Her Prophet to the skies.

II. Go,

II.

Go, Friend, and wait the Prophet's Flight,  
Watch if his Mantle chance to light,

And feize it for thy own;  
*SHUTE* is the darling of his Years,  
Young *SHUTE* his better Likeness bears;  
All but his Wrinkles and his Hairs

Are copy'd in his Son.

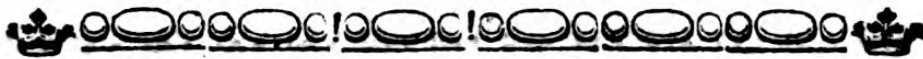
III.

Thus when our Follies, or our Fau'ts,  
Call for the Pity of thy Thoughts,

Thy Pen shall make us wise:  
The Sallies of whose youthful Wit  
Could pierce the *British* Fogs with Light,  
Place our true \* *Interest* in our Sight,  
And open half our Eyes.

---

\* *The Interest of England*, written by I. S. Esq;



T O

Mr. *WILLIAM NOKES*.

*Friendship.*

I.

1702.

**F**RIENDSHIP, thou Charmer of the Mind,  
Thou sweet deluding Ill,  
The brightest Minute Mortals find,  
And sharpest Hour we feel.

II.

Fate has divided all our Shares  
Of Pleasure and of Pain;

I

In

150 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book II.

In Love the Comforts and the Cares  
Are mix'd and join'd again.

III.

But whilst in Floods our Sorrow rolls,  
And Drops of Joy are few,  
This dear Delight of mingling Souls  
Serves but to swell our Woe.

IV.

Oh! why should Blifs depart in haste,  
And Friendship stay to moan?  
Why the fond Passion eling so fast,  
When every Joy is gone?

V.

Yet never let our Hearts divide,  
Not Death dissolve the Chain:  
For Love and Joy were once ally'd,  
And must be join'd again.



T O

*NATHANAEL GOULD*, Esq;

N O W

Sir *NATHANAEL GOULD*.

I.

1704.

'T IS not by Splendor, or by State,  
Exalted Mein, or lofty Gate,  
My Muse takes Measure of a King:

If

If Wealth, or Height, or Bulk will do,  
She calls each Mountain of *Peru*

A more Majestic Thing:

Frown on me, Friend, if e'er I boast  
O'er Fellow-Minds enslav'd in Clay,  
Or swell when I shall have engroft

A larger Heap of shining Dust,

And wear a bigger Load of Earth than they.

Let the vain World salute me loud,

My Thoughts look inward, and forget

The founding Name of *High* and *Great*,

The Flatteries of the Crowd.

II.

When *GOULD* commands his Ships to run

And search the Traffick of the Sea,

His Fleet o'ertakes the falling Day,

And bears the *Western* Mines away,

Or richer Spices from the rising Sun:

While the glad Tenants of the Shore

Shout, and pronounce him Senator \*,

Yet still the Man's the same:

For well the happy Merchant knows

The Soul with Treasure never grows,

Nor swells with airy Fame.

III.

But trust me, *GOULD*, 'tis lawful Pride

To rise above the mean Controul

Of Flesh and Sense, to which we're ty'd;

This is Ambition that becomes a Soul.

---

\* Member of Parliament for a Port in *Suffex*.



We steer our Course up thro' the Skies;  
 Farewel this barren Land:  
 We ken the heavenly Shore with longing Eyes,  
 There the dear Wealth of Spirits lies,  
 And beckoning Angels stand.



T O  
 Dr. THOMAS GIBSON.

*The Life of Souls.*

1704.

I.

**S**WIFT as the Sun revolves the day  
 We hasten to the Dead,  
 Slaves to the Wind we puff away,  
 And to the Ground we tread.  
 'Tis Air that lends us Life, when first  
 The vital Bellows heave:  
 Our Flesh we borrow of the Dust;  
 And when a Mother's Care has nurs'd  
 The Babe to manly Size, we must,  
 With Usury pay the Grave.

II.

Rich Juleps drawn from precious Oar  
 Still tend the dying Flame:  
 And Plants, and Roots, of barbarous Name,  
 Torn from the *Indian* Shore.  
 Thus we support our tott'ring Flesh,  
 Our Cheeks resume the Rose afresh,  
 When Bark and Steel play well their Game  
 To save our sinking Breath,

And

And *GIBSON*, with his awful Power,  
Rescues the poor precarious Hour  
From the Demands of Death.

III.

But Art and Nature, Pow'rs and Charms,  
And Drugs, and Recipe's, and Forms,  
Yield us, at last, to greedy Worms  
A despicable Prey ;  
I'd have a Life to call my own,  
That shall depend on Heaven alone ;  
Nor Air, nor Earth, nor Sea  
Mix their base Essences with mine,  
Nor claim Dominion so Divine  
To give me leave to Be.

IV.

Sure there's a Mind within, that reigns  
O'er the dull Current of my Veins ;  
I feel the inward Pulse beat high  
With vig'rous Immortality.  
Let Earth resume the Flesh it gave,  
And Breath dissolve amongst the Winds ;  
*GIBSON*, the Things that fear a Grave,  
That I can lose, or you can save,  
Are not akin to Minds.

V.

We claim Acquaintance with the Skies,  
Upward our Spirits hourly rise,  
And there our Thoughts employ :  
When Heaven shall sign our Grand Release,  
We are no Strangers to the Place,  
The Business, or the Joy.



*False Greatness.*

I.

*MYLO*, forbear to call him blest  
 That only boasts a large Estate,  
 Should all the Treasures of the *West*  
 Meet, and conspire to make him Great.  
 I know thy better Thoughts, I know  
 Thy Reason can't descend so low.  
 Let a broad Stream with golden Sands  
     Thro' all his Meadows roll,  
 He's but a Wretch, with all his Lands,  
     That wears a narrow Soul.

II.

He swells amidst his wealthy Store,  
 And proudly poizing what he weighs,  
 In his own Scale he fondly lays  
     Huge Heaps of shining Oar.  
 He spreads the Balance wide to hold  
     His Mannors and his Farms,  
 And cheats the Beam with Loads of Gold  
 — He hugs between his Arms.  
 So might the Plough-Boy climb a Tree,  
     When *Cræsus* mounts his Throne,  
 And both stand up, and smile to see  
     How long their Shadow's grown.  
 Alas! how vain their Fancies be  
     To think that Shape their own!

III. Thus

III.

Thus mingled still with Wealth and State,  
*Cræsus* himself can never know;  
His true Dimensions and his Weight  
Are far inferior to their Show.  
Were I so tall to reach the Pole,  
Or grasp the Ocean with my Span,  
I must be measur'd by my Soul:  
The Mind's the Standard of the Man.



T O

*SARISSA.*

An EPISTLE.

**B**ear up, *SARISSA*, thro' the ruffling Storms  
Of a vain vexing World: Tread down the Cares  
Those ragged Thorns that lie across the Road,  
Nor spend a Tear upon them. Trust the Muse,  
She sings experienc'd Truth: This briny Dew,  
This Rain of Eyes will make the Briars grow.  
We travel thro' a Desert, and our Feet  
Have measur'd a fair Space, have left behind  
A thousand Dangers, and a thousand Shares  
Well-scap'd. Adieu, ye Horrors of the Dark,  
Ye finish'd Labours, and ye tedious Toils  
Of Days and Hours: The Twinge of real Smart,  
And the false Terrors of ill-boding Dreams

156 LYRIC POEMS, Book II.

Vanish together; be alike forgot,  
For ever blended in one common Grave.

Farewel, ye waxing and ye waning Moons,  
That we have watch'd behind the flying Clouds  
On Night's dark Hill, or setting or ascending,  
Or in Meridian Height: Then Silence reign'd  
O'er half the World; then ye beheld our Tears,  
Ye witness'd our Complaints, our Kindred Groans,  
(Sad Harmony!) while with your beamy Horns  
Or richer Orb ye silver'd o'er the Green  
Where trod our Feet, and lent a feeble Light  
To mourners. Now ye have fulfil'd your Round,  
Those Hours are fled, farewel. Months that are gone  
Are gone for ever, and have born away  
Each his own Load. Our Woes and Sorrows past,  
Mountainous Woes, still lessen as they fly  
Far off. So Billows in a stormy Sea,  
Wave after Wave (a long Succession) roll  
Beyond the Ken of Sight: The Sailors safe  
Look far a-stern till they have lost the Storm,  
And shout their boisterous Joys. A gentler Muse  
Sings thy dear Safety, and commands thy Cares  
To dark Oblivion; bury'd deep in Night  
Lose them, *SARISSA*, and assist my Song.

Awake thy Voice, sing how the slender Line  
Of Fate's immortal *NOW* divides the Past  
From all the Future, with eternal Bars  
Forbidding a Return. The past Temptations  
No more shall vex us; every Grief we feel  
Shortens the destin'd Number; every Pulse

Beats

Beats a sharp Moment of the Pain away,  
And the last Stroke will come. By swift Degrees  
Time sweeps us off, and we shall soon arrive  
At Life's sweet Period: O Celestial Point  
That ends this mortal Story!

But if a Glimpse of Light with flatt'ring Ray  
Breaks thro' the Clouds of Life, or wandring Fire  
Amidst the Shades invite your doubtful Feet,  
Beware the dancing Meteor; faithless Guide,  
That leads the lonesome Pilgrim wide astray  
To Bogs, and Fens, and Pits, and certain Death!  
Should vicious Pleasure take an Angel-Form  
And at a Distance rise, by slow Degrees,  
Treach'rous, to wind her self into your Heart,  
Stand firm aloof; nor let the gaudy Phantom  
Too long allure your Gaze: The just Delight  
That Heaven indulges lawful, must obey  
Superior Powers; nor tempt your Thoughts too far  
In Slavery to Sense, nor swell your Hope  
To dang'rous Size: If it approach your Feet  
And court your Hand, forbid th' intruding Joy  
To sit too near your Heart: Still may our Souls  
Claim Kindred with the Skies, nor mix with Dust  
Our better-born Affections; leave the Globe  
A Nest for Worms, and hasten to our Home.

O there are Gardens of th' immortal Kind  
That crown the heavenly *Eden's* rising Hills  
With Beauty and with Sweets; no lurking Mischief  
Dwells in the Fruit, nor Serpent twines the Boughs;

The Branches bend laden with Life and Bliss  
 Ripe for the Taste, but 'tis a steep Ascent:  
 Hold fast the \* Golden Chain let down from Heav'n,  
 'Twill help your Feet and Wings; I feel its Force  
 Draw upwards; fasten'd to the Pearly Gate  
 It guides the way unerring: Happy Clue.  
 Thro' this dark Wile! 'Twas Wisdom's noblest Work,  
 All join'd by Power Divine, and every Link is Love.

---

\* *The Gospel.*



T O

Mr. *T. BRADBURY.*

*Paradise.*

1708.

I.

**Y**oung as I am I quit the Stage,  
 Nor will I know th' Applauses of the Age;  
 Farewel to growing Fame. I leave below  
 A Life not half worn out with Cares,  
 Of Agonies, or Years;  
 I leave my Country all in Tears,  
 But Heaven demands me upward, and I dare to go.  
 Amongst Ye, Friends, divide and share  
 The Remnant of my Days,  
 If ye have Patience, and can bear  
 A long Fatigue of Life, and drudge thro' all the Race.

II. Hark,

II.

Hark, my fair Guardian chides my stay,  
And waves his golden Rod;  
“ Angel, I come; lead on the way:  
And now by swift Degrees  
I sail aloft thro’ Azure Seas,  
Now tread the milky Road:  
Farewel, ye Planets, in your Spheres;  
And as the Stars are lost, a brighter Sky appears.  
In haste for Paradise  
I stretch the Pinions of a bolder Thought;  
Scarce had I will’d, but I was past  
Defarts of trackless Light and all th’ Ethereal Waste,  
And to the sacred Borders brought;  
There on the Wing a Guard of Cherubs lies,  
Each waves a keen Flame as he flies,  
And well defends the Walls from Sieges and Surprise.

III.

With pleasing Rev’rence I behold  
The Pearly Portals wide unfold:  
Enter, my Soul, and view th’ amazing Scenes;  
Sit fast upon the flying Muse,  
And let thy roving Wonder loose  
O’er all th’ Empyreal Plains.  
Noon stands eternal here: here may thy Sight  
Drink in the Rays of Primigenial Light;  
Here breathe Immortal Air:  
Joy must beat high in ev’ry Vein,  
Pleasure thro’ all thy Bosom reign;  
The Laws forbid the Stranger, Pain,  
And banish every Care.



## IV.

See how the bubbling Springs of Love  
 Beneath the Throne arise ;  
 The Streams in Crystal Channels move,  
 Around the golden Streets they rove,  
 And bless the Mansions of the upper Skies.  
 There a fair Grove of Knowledge grows,  
 Nor Sin nor Death infects the Fruit ;  
 Young Life hangs fresh on all the Boughs,  
 And springs from ev'ry Root :  
 Here may thy greedy Senses feast  
 While Extasy and Health attends on every Taste.  
 With the fair Prospect charm'd I stood ;  
 Fearless I feed on the delicious Fare,  
 And drink profuse Salvation from the Silver Food,  
 Nor can Excess be there.

## V.

In sacred Order rang'd along  
 Saints new-releas'd by Death  
 Join the bold Seraph's warbling Breath,  
 And aid th' Immortal Song.  
 Each has a Voice that tunes his Strings  
 To mighty Sounds, and mighty Things,  
 Things of everlasting Weight,  
 Sounds, like the softer Viol, sweet,  
 And, like the Trumpet, strong.  
 Divine Attention held my Soul,  
 I was all Ear ;  
 Thro' all my Pow'rs the heavenly Accents roll,  
 I long'd and wish'd my *BRADBURY* there ;  
 " Could he but hear these Notes, I said,  
 " His tuneful Soul wou'd never bear

" The

“ The dull unwinding of Life’s tedious Thread,  
“ But burst the vital Chords to reach the happy Dead.

VI.

And now my Tongue prepares to join  
The Harmony, and with a noble Aim  
Attempts th’ unutterable Name,  
But faints, confounded by the Notes Divine:  
Again my Soul th’ unequal Honour fought,  
Again her utmost Force she brought,  
And bow’d beneath the Burden of th’ unwieldy Thought:  
Thrice I essay’d, and fainted thrice;  
Th’ Immortal Labour strain’d my feeble Frame.  
Broke the bright Vision, and dissolv’d the Dream;  
I sunk at once and lost the Skies:  
In vain I fought the Scenes of Light  
Rolling abroad my longing Eyes,  
For all around ’em stood my Curtains and the Night.



*Strict Religion very rare.*

I.

I’M born aloft, and leave the Crowd,  
I sail upon a Morning-Cloud  
Skirted with dawning Gold:  
Mine Eyes beneath the opening Day  
Command the Globe with wide survey,  
Where Ants in busy Millions play,  
And tug and heave the Mould.

II.

“ Are these the Things (my Passion cry’d)  
“ That we call Men? Are these ally’d

“ To

" To the fair Worlds of Light?  
 " They have ras'd out their Maker's Name,  
 " Grav'n on their Minds with pointed Flame  
 " In Strokes divinely bright.

## III.

" Wretches! they hate their native Skies;  
 " If an Ethereal Thought arise,  
 " Or Spark of Vertue shine,  
 " With cruel Force they damp its Plumes,  
 " Choke the young Fire with sensual Fumes,  
 " With Business, Lust, or Wine.

## IV.

" Lo! how they throng with panting Breath  
 " The broad descending Road  
 " That leads unerring down to Death,  
 " Nor miss the dark Abode.

Thus while I drop a Tear or two  
 On the wild Herd, a noble few  
 Dare to stray upward, and pursue  
 Th' unbeaten Way to G O D.

## V.

I meet *Myrtillo* mounting high,  
 I knew his candid Soul afar;  
 Here *Dorylus* and *Thyrfis* fly  
 Each like a rising Star.  
*Charin* I saw and *Fidea* there,  
 I saw them help each other's Flight,  
 And bless them as they go;  
 They soar beyond my lab'ring Sight,  
 And leave their Loads of mortal Care,  
 But not their Love below.

On Heav'n, their Home, they fix their Eyes,  
The Temple of their GOD:  
With Morning Incense up they rise  
Sublime, and thro' the lower Skies  
Spread the Perfumes abroad.

VI.

Across the Road a Setaph flew,  
“ Mark (said he) that happy Pair,  
“ Marriage helps Devotion there:  
“ When Kindred Minds their GOD pursue  
“ They break with double Vigour thro’  
“ The dull incumbent Air.  
Charm'd with the Pleasure and Surprize  
My Soul adores and sings,  
“ Blest be the Pow'r that springs their Flight,  
“ That streaks their Path with heavenly Light,  
“ That turns their Love to Sacrifice,  
“ And joins their Zeal for Wings.



T O

Mr. C. and S. *FLEETWOOD.*

I.

*FLEETWOODS*, young generous Pair,  
Despise the Joys that Fools pursue;  
Bubbles are light and brittle too,  
Born of the Water and the Air.

Try'd by a Standard bold and just  
 Honour and Gold are Paint and Dust;  
 How vile the last is and as vain the first:  
 Things that the Croud call great and brave,  
 With me how low their Value's brought?  
 Titles and Names, and Life and Breath,  
 Slaves to the Wind and born for Death;  
 The Soul's the only Thing we have  
 Worth an important Thought.

## II.

The Soul! 'tis of th' immortal kind,  
 Not form'd of Fire, or Earth, or Wind, (hind.  
 Out-lives the mouldring Corps, and leaves the Globe be-  
 In Limbs of Clay tho' she appears,  
 Array'd in rosy Skin, and deck'd with Ears and Eyes,  
 The Flesh is but the Soul's Disguise,  
 There's nothing in her Frame kin to the Dress she wears  
 From all the Laws of Matter free,  
 From all we feel, and all we see,  
 She stands eternally distinct, and must for ever be.

## III.

Rise then, my Thoughts, on high,  
 Soar beyond all that's made to die;  
 Lo! on an awful Throne  
 Sits the Creator and the Judge of Souls.  
 Whirling the Planets round the Poles,  
 Winds off our Threads of Life, and brings our Periods on.  
 Swift the Approach, and solemn is the Day,  
 When this immortal Mind  
 Stript of the Body's coarse Array  
 To endless Pain, or endless Joy  
 Must be at once consign'd.

## IV. Think

IV.

Think of the Sands run down to waste,  
 We possess none of all the Past,  
 None but the Present is our own;  
 Grace is not plac'd within our Power,  
 'Tis but one short, one shining Hour,  
 Bright and declining as a setting Sun.  
 See the white Minutes wing'd with haste;  
 The NOW that flies may be the last;  
 Seize the Salvation e'er 'tis past,  
 Nor mourn the Blessing gone:  
 A Thought's Delay is Ruin here,  
 A closing Eye, a gasping Breath  
 Shuts up the golden Scene in Death,  
 And drowns you in Despair.



T O

WILLIAM BLACKBOURN, Esq;

Casimir. Lib. 2. Od. 2. imitated.

*Quæ tegit Canas modo Bruma valles, &c.*

I.

**M**ark how it snows! how fast the Valley fills!  
 And the sweet Groves the hoary Garment wear;  
 Yet the warm Sun-beams bounding from the Hills  
 Shall melt the Vail away, and the young Green appear

II. But

## II.

But when old Age has on your Temples shed  
 Her Silver-Frost, there's no returning Sun;  
 Swift flies our Autumn, swift our Summer's fled,  
 When Youth, and Love, and Spring, and golden Joys  
 (are gone.

## III.

Then Cold, and Winter, and your aged Snow,  
 Stick fast upon you; not the rich Array,  
 Not the green Garland, nor the rosy Bough  
 Shall cancel or conceal the melancholy Grey.

## IV.

The Chase of Pleasure is not worth the Pains,  
 While the bright Sands of Health run wasting down;  
 And Honour calls you from the softer Scenes,  
 To sell the gaudy Hour for Ages of Renown.

## V.

'Tis but one Youth, and short, that Mortals have,  
 And one old Age dissolves our feeble Frame;  
 But there's a heavenly Art t'elude the grave,  
 And with the Hero-Race immortal Kindred claim.

## VI.

The Man that has his Country's sacred Tears  
 Bedewing his cold Hearse, has liv'd his Day:  
 Thus, *BLACKBOURN*, we should leave our Names  
 (our Heirs;  
 Old Time and waning Moons sweep all the rest away.





*True Monarchy.*

1701.

I.

**T**HE rising Year beheld th' imperious *Gaul*  
Stretch his Dominion, while a hundred Towns  
Crouch'd to the Victor: but a steady Soul  
Stands firm on its own Base, and reigns as wide,  
As absolute; and sways ten thousand Slaves,  
Lufts and wild Fancies with a sovereign Hand.

We are a little Kingdom; but the Man  
That chains his Rebel Will to Reason's Throne,  
Forms it a large one, whilst his Royal Mind  
Makes Heaven its Council, from the Rolls above  
Draws his own Statutes, and with Joy obeys.

'Tis not a Troop of well-appointed Guards  
Create a Monarch, not a purple Robe  
Dy'd in the Peoples Blood, not all the Crowns  
Or dazzling Tiars that bend about the Head,  
Tho' gilt with Sun-beams and set round with Stars.  
A Monarch He that conquers all his Fears,  
And treads upon them; when he stands alone,  
Makes his own Camp; four Guardian Virtues wait  
His nightly Slumbers, and secure his Dreams.  
Now dawns the Light; he ranges all his Thoughts  
In square Battalions, bold to meet th' Attacks  
Of Time and Chance, himself a num'rous Host,  
All Eye, all Ear, all wakeful as the Day,  
Firm as a Rock, and moveless as the Centre.

In vain the Harlot, Pleasure, spreads her Charms,  
To



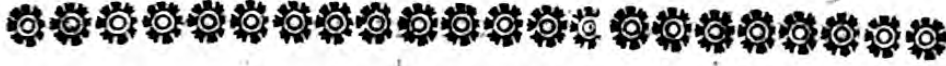
To lull his Thoughts in Luxury's fair Lap,  
 To sensual Ease, (the Bane of little Kings,  
 Monarchs whose waxen Images of Souls  
 Are moulded into Softness) still his Mind  
 Wears its own Shape, nor can the heavenly Form  
 Stoop to be modell'd by the wild Decrees  
 Of the mad Vulgar, that unthinking Herd.

He lives above the Crowd, nor hears the Noise  
 Of Wars and Triumphs, nor regards the Shouts  
 Of popular Applause, that empty Sound;  
 Nor feels the flying Arrows of Reproach,  
 Or Spite or Envy. In himself secure,  
 Wisdom his Tower, and Conscience is his Shield,  
 His Peace all inward, and his Joys his own.

Now my Ambition swells, my Wishes soar,  
 This be my Kingdom: fit above the Globe  
 My rising Soul, and drefs thy self around  
 And shine in Vertue's Armour, climb the Height  
 Of Wisdom's lofty Castle, there reside  
 Safe from the smiling and the frowning World.

Yet once a Day drop down a gentle Look  
 On the great Mole-hill, and with pitying Eye  
 Survey the busy Emmets round the Heap,  
 Crouding and bustling in a thousand Forms  
 Of Strife and Toil, to purchase Wealth and Fame,  
 A Bubble or a Dust: Then call thy Thoughts  
 Up to thy self to feed on Joys unknown,  
 Rich without Gold, and Great without Renown.

*True*



*True Courage.*

**H**onour demands my Song. Forget the Ground,  
My generous Muse, and sit amongst the Stars;  
There sing the Soul, that, conscious of her Birth,  
Lives like a Native of the vital World,  
Amongst these dying Clods, and bears her State  
Just to her self: how nobly she maintains  
Her Character, superior to the Flesh,  
She wields her Passions like her Limbs, and knows  
The Brutal Powers were only born t' obey.

This is the Man whom Storms could never make  
Meanly complain; nor can a flatt'ring Gale  
Make him talk proudly: he hath no Desire  
To read his secret Fate; yet unconcern'd  
And calm could meet his unborn Destiny,  
In all its charming; or its frightful Shapes.

He that unshrinking, and without a Groan,  
Bears the first Wound, may finish all the War  
With meer courageous Silence, and come off  
Conqueror: for the Man that well conceals  
The heavy Strokes of Fate, he bears 'em well.

He, tho' th' *Atlantic* and the *Midland Seas*  
With adverse Surges meet, and rise on high  
Suspended 'twixt the Winds, then rush amain

Mingled with Flames, upon his single Head,  
 And Clouds, and Stars, and Thunder, firm he stands,  
 Secure of his best Life; unhurt, unmov'd;  
 And drops his lower Nature, born for Death.  
 Then from the lofty Castle of his Mind  
 Sublime looks down, exulting, and surveys  
 The Ruins of Creation; (*Souls alone*  
*Are Heirs of dying Worlds*;) a piercing Glance  
 Shoots upwards from between his closing Lids,  
 To reach his Birth-place, and without a Sigh  
 He bids his batter'd Flesh lie gently down  
 Amongst its native Rubbish; while the Spirit  
 Breathes and flies upward, an undoubted Guest  
 Of the third Heaven, th' unruinable Sky.

Thither, when Fate has brought our willing Souls,  
 No matter whether 'twas a sharp Disease,  
 Or a sharp Sword, that help'd the Travellers on,  
 And push'd us to our Home. Bear up, my Friend,  
 Serenely, and break thro' the stormy Brine  
 With steady Prow; know, we shall once arrive  
 At the fair Haven of eternal Bliss,  
 To which we ever steer; whether as Kings  
 Of wide Command we've spread the spacious Sea  
 With a broad painted Fleet, or row'd along  
 In a thin Cock-boat with a little Oar.

There let my narrow Plank shift me to Land  
 And I'll be happy: Thus I'll leap ashore  
 Joyful and fearless on th' Immortal Coast,  
 Since all I leave is mortal, and it must be lost.



To the Much Honoured  
Mr. *THOMAS ROWE*,  
The Director of my Youthful Studies.

*Free Philosophy.*

I.

**C**ustom, that Tyranness of Fools,  
That leads the Learned round the Schools,  
In Magic Chains of Forms and Rules!  
My Genius storms her Throne:  
No more, ye Slaves, with Awe profound  
Beat the dull Track, nor dance the Round;  
Loose Hands, and quit th' enchanted Ground,  
Knowledge invites us each alone.

II.

I hate these Shackles of the Mind  
Forg'd by the haughty Wife;  
Souls were not born to be confin'd,  
And led, like *Sampson*, blind and bound;  
But when his native Strength he found  
He well aveng'd his Eyes.  
I love thy gentle Influence, *ROWE*,  
Thy gentle Influence, like the Sun,  
Only dissolves the frozen Snow,  
Then bids our Thoughts like Rivers flow,  
And chuse the Channels where they run.

III. Thoughts

## III.

Thoughts should be free as Fire or Wind;  
 The Pinions of a single Mind  
 Will thro' all Nature fly:  
 But who can drag up to the Poles  
 Long fetter'd Ranks of Leaden Souls?  
 A Genius which no Chain controuls  
 Roves with Delight, or deep, or high:  
 Swift I survey the Globe around,  
 Dive to the Centre thro' the solid Ground,  
 Or travel o'er the Sky.



To the Reverend

Mr. *BENONI ROWE*.

*The Way of the Multitude.*

## I.

*ROWE*, if we make the Croud our Guide  
 Thro' Life's uncertain Road,  
 Mean is the Chafe; and wandering wide  
 We miss th' immortal Good;  
 Yet if my Thoughts could be confin'd  
 To follow any Leader-Mind,  
 I'd mark thy Steps, and tread the same:  
 Drest in thy Notions I'd appear  
 Not like a Soul of mortal Frame,  
 Nor with a vulgar Air.

II. Men

II.

Men live at Random and by Chance,  
Bright Reason never leads the Dance;  
Whilst in the broad and beaten Way  
O'er Dales and Hills from Truth we stray,  
To Ruin we descend, to Ruin we advance.  
Wisdom retires; she hates the Crowd,  
And with a decent Scorn  
Aloof she climbs her steepy Seat,  
Where nor the Grave nor giddy Feet,  
Of the learn'd Vulgar or the Rude,  
Have e'er a Passage worn.

III.

Meer Hazard first began the Track,  
Where Custom leads her Thousands blind  
In willing Chains and strong;  
There's scarce one bold, one noble Mind,  
Dares tread the fatal Error back;  
But Hand in Hand our selves we bind  
And drag the Age along.

IV.

Mortals, a savage Herd, and loud  
As Billows on a noisy Flood  
In rapid Order roll:  
Example makes the Mischief good:  
With jocund Heel we beat the Road,  
Unheedful of the Goal.  
Me let \* *Ithuriel's* friendly Wing  
Snatch from the Croud, and bear sublime

---

\* *Ithuriel is the Name of an Angel, in Milton's Paradise lost.*

To Wisdom's lofty Tower,  
Thence to survey that wretched Thing,  
Mankind; and in exalted Rhime  
Bless the delivering Power.



To the Reverend

Mr. *JOHN HOWE*.

1704.

I.

**G**reat Man, permit the Muse to climb  
And seat her at thy Feet,  
Bid her attempt a Thought sublime,  
And consecrate her Wit.  
I feel, I feel th' attractive Force  
Of thy superior Soul;  
My Chariot flies her upward Course,  
The Wheels divinely roll.  
Now let me chide the mean Affairs  
And mighty Toil of Men:  
How they grow grey in trifling Cares,  
Or waste the Motions of the Spheres  
Upon Delights as vain!

II.

A Puff of Honour fills the Mind,  
And yellow Dust is solid Good;  
Thus like the As of savage Kind,  
We snuff the Breezes of the Wind,  
Or steal the Serpent's Food.

Could

Could all the Choirs  
That charm the Poles  
But strike one doleful Sound,  
'Twould be employ'd to mourn our Souls,  
Souls that were fram'd of sprightly Fires  
In Floods of Folly drown'd.  
Souls made of Glory seek a Brutal Joy;  
How they disclaim their heavenly Birth,  
Melt their bright Substance down with drossy Earth,  
And hate to be refin'd from that impure Alloy.

III.

Oft has thy Genius rous'd us hence  
With elevated Song,  
Bid us renounce this World of Sense,  
Bid us divide th' Immortal Prize  
With the Seraphic Throng:  
" Knowledge and Love make Spirits blest,  
" Knowledge their Food, and Love their Rest;  
But Flesh, th' unmanageable Beast,  
Resists the Pity of thine Eyes,  
And Music of thy Tongue.  
Then let the Worms of groveling Mind  
Resound the short Joys of earthy Kind  
In restless Windings roam;  
*HOWE* hath an ample Orb of Soul,  
Where shining Worlds of Knowledge roll,  
Where Love the Centre and the Pole  
Compleats the Heaven at home.







*The Disappointment and Relief.*

I.

**V**ertue, permit my Fancy to impose  
 Upon my better Pow'rs:  
 She casts sweet Fallacies on half our Woes,  
 And gilds the gloomy Hours.

How could we bear this tedious Round  
 Of waning Moons, and rolling Years,  
 Of flaming Hopes, and chilling Fears,  
 If (where no sovereign Cure appears)  
 No Opiates could be found.

II.

Love, the most cordial Stream that flows,  
 Is a deceitful Good:  
 Young *Doris* who nor Guilt nor Danger knows,  
 On the green Margin stood,  
 Pleas'd with the golden Bubbles as they rose,  
 And with more golden Sands her Fancy pay'd the Flood:  
 Then fond to be entirely blest,  
 And tempted by a faithless Youth,  
 As void of Goodness as of Truth,  
 She plunges in with heedless Haste,  
 And rears the nether Mud:  
 Darknes and nauseous Dregs arise  
 O'er thy fair Current, Love, with large Supplies  
 Of Pain about the Heart, and Sorrow for the Eyes.  
 The golden Bliss that charm'd her Sight

Is dash'd, and drown'd, and lost:  
A Spark, or glimmering Streak at most,  
Shines here and there, amidst the Night;  
Amidst the turbid Waves, and gives a faint Delight.

III.

Recover'd from the sad Surprize,  
*Doris* awakes at last,  
Grown by the Disappointment wise;  
And manages with Art th' unlucky Cast;  
When the lowring Frown she spies  
On her haughty Tyrant's Brow,  
With humble Love she meets his wrathful Eyes,  
And makes her Sovereign Beauty bow;  
Chearful she smiles upon the grizly Form;  
So shines the setting Sun on adverse Skies,  
And paints a Rainbow on the Storm.  
Anon she lets the sullen Humour spend,  
And with a vertuous Book, or Friend,  
Beguiles th' uneasy Hours:  
Well-colouring every Cross she meets,  
With Heart serene she sleeps and eats,  
She spreads her Board with fancy'd Sweets,  
And strows her Bed with Flow'rs.



*The Hero's School of Morality.*

I.

**T**HERON, amongst his Travels, found  
A broken Statue on the Ground;  
And searching onward, as he went  
He trac'd a ruin'd Monument.

178 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book II.

Mould, Moss, and Shades had overgrown  
The Sculpture of the crumbling Stone,  
Yet, e'er he past, with much ado,  
He guess'd, and spell'd out, SCI-PI-O.

“ Enough, he cry'd; I'll drudge no more  
“ In turning the dull *Stoics* o'er :  
“ Let Pedants waste their Hours of Ease  
“ To sweat all Night at *Socrates* ;  
“ And feed their Boys with Notes and Rules,  
“ Those tedious *Recipe's* of Schools  
“ To cure Ambition : I can learn  
“ With greater Ease the great Concern  
“ Of Mortals ; how we may despise  
“ All the gay Things below the Skies.

“ Methinks a mouldring Pyramid  
“ Says all that the old Sages said ;  
“ For me these shatter'd Tombs contain  
“ More Morals than the *Vatican*.  
“ The Dust of Heroes cast abroad,  
“ And kick'd, and trampled in the Road,  
“ The Relicks of a lofty Mind,  
“ That lately Wars and Crowns design'd,  
“ Toft for a Jest from Wind to Wind,  
“ Bid me humble, and forbear  
“ Tall Monuments of Fame to rear,  
“ They are but Castles in the Air,  
“ The trowning Heights, and frightful Falls,  
“ The ruin'd Heaps, and Funerals,  
“ Of smoking Kingdoms and their Kings,  
“ Tell me a thousand mournful Things

}  
}  
}  
In

“ In melancholy Silence. \_\_\_\_\_  
“ \_\_\_\_\_ He  
“ That living could not bear to see  
“ An Equal, now lies torn and dead ;  
“ Here his pale Trunk, and there his Head ;  
“ Great *Pompey* ! while I meditate,  
“ With solemn Horror, thy sad Fate,  
“ Thy Carcass, scatter'd on the Shore  
“ Without a Name, instructs me more  
“ Than my whole Library before.

“ Lie still, my *Plutarch*, then, and sleep,  
“ And my good *Seneca* may keep  
“ Your Volumes clos'd for ever too,  
“ I have no further Use for you :  
“ For when I feel my Vertue fail,  
“ And my ambitious Thoughts prevail,  
“ I'll take a Turn among the Tombs,  
“ And see whereto all Glory comes :  
“ There the vile Foot of every Clown  
“ Tramples the Sons of Honour down.  
“ Beggars with awful Ashes sport,  
“ And tread the *Cæsars* in the Dirt.



*Freedom.*

1697.

I.  
**T**empt me no more. My Soul can ne'er comport  
With the gay Slaveries of a Court :  
I've an Aversion to those Charms,  
And hug dear Liberty in both mine Arms.

K 4.

Go.

180 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book II.

Go, Vassal-Souls, go, cringe and wait,  
And dance Attendance at *Honorio's* Gate,  
Then run in Troops before him to compose his State;  
Move as he moves; and when he loiters, stand;  
You're but the Shadows of a Man.  
Bend when he speaks; and kiss the Ground:  
Go, catch th' Impertinence of Sound;  
Adore the Follies of the Great;  
Wait till he smiles: But lo, the Idol frown'd  
And drove them to their Fate.

II.

Thus base-born Minds: but as for Me,  
I can and will be free:  
Like a strong Mountain, or some stately Tree,  
My Soul grows firm upright,  
And as I stand, and as I go,  
It keeps my Body so;  
No, I can never part with my Creation Right.  
Let Slaves and Asses stoop and bow,  
I cannot make this Iron Knee  
Bend to a meaner Power than that which form'd it free.

III.

Thus my bold Harp profusely play'd  
*Pindarical*; then on a branchy Shade  
I hung my Harp aloft, my self beneath it laid.  
Nature that listen'd to my Strain,  
Resum'd the Theme, and acted it again.  
Sudden rose a whirling Wind  
Swelling like *Honorio* proud,  
Around the Straws and Feathers croud,  
Types of a slavish Mind;

Upwards

Upwards the stormy Forces rise,  
The Dust flies up and climbs the Skies,  
And as the Tempest fell th' obedient Vapours sunk:  
Again it roars with bellowing Sound,  
The meaner Plants that grew around,  
The Willow, and the Asp, trembled and kifs'd the Ground:  
Hard by there stood the Iron Trunk  
Of an old Oak, and all the Storm defy'd;  
In vain the Winds their Forces try'd,  
In vain they roar'd; the Iron Oak  
Bow'd only to the heavenly Thunder's Stroke:



*On Mr. LOCK's Annotations upon several Parts of the NEW TESTAMENT, left behind him at his Death.*

I.

**T**HUS Reason learns by slow Degrees,  
What Faith reveals; but still complains  
Of Intellectual Pains,  
And Darkness from the too exuberant Light.  
The Blaze of those bright Mysteries  
Pour'd all at once on Nature's Eyes  
Offend and cloud her feeble Sight.

II.

Reason could scarce sustain to see  
Th' Almighty One, th' Eternal Three,  
Or bear the Infant Deity;

Scarce could her Pride descend to own  
 Her Maker stooping from his Throne,  
 And drest in Glories so unknown.  
 A ransom'd World, a bleeding G o d,  
 And Heav'n appeas'd with flowing Blood,  
 Were Themes too painful to be understood.

## III.

Faith, thou bright Cherub, speak, and say,  
 Did ever Mind of mortal Race  
 Cost thee more Toil, or larger Grace;  
 To melt and bend it to obey.  
 'Twas hard to make so rich a Soul submit,  
 And lay her shining Honours at thy sovereign Feet.

## IV.

Sister of Faith, fair Charity,  
 Shew me the wondrous Man on high,  
 Tell how he sees the Godhead Three in One;  
 The bright Conviction fills his Eye,  
 His noblest Powers in deep Prostration lye  
 At the mysterious Throne.  
 " Forgive, he cries, ye Saints below  
 " The wav'ring and the cold Assent  
 " I gave to Themes divinely true;  
 " Can you admit the Blessed to repent?  
 " Eternal Darkness veil the Lines  
 " Of that unhappy Book,  
 " Where glimmering Reason with false Lustre shines,  
 " Where the meer Mortal Pen mistook  
 " What the Celestial meant!

---

*See Mr. Lock's Annotations on Rom. iii. 25. and Paraphrase on Rom. ix. 5. which has inclin'd some Readers to doubt whether he was fully*

*fully perswaded of the Deity and Satisfaction of CHRIST. Therefore in the fourth Stanza I invoke Charity, that by her help I may find him out in Heaven, since his Notes on 2 Cor. v. ult. and some other Places, give me reason to believe he was no Socinian; tho' he has darken'd the Glory of the Gospel, and debas'd Christianity, in the Book which he calls the Reasonableness of it, and in some of his other Works.*



*True Riches.*

**I** AM not concern'd to know  
What to morrow Fate will do:  
'Tis enough that I can say,  
I've possess'd my self to Day:  
Then if haply Midnight-Death  
Seize my Flesh, and stop my Breath,  
Yet to Morrow I shall be  
Heir to the best Part of Me.

Glittering Stones, and Golden Things,  
Wealth and Honours that have Wings,  
Ever fluttering to be gone  
I never call my own:  
Riches that the World bestows,  
She can take, and I can lose;  
But the Treasures that are mine  
Lie afar beyond her Line.  
When I view my spacious Soul,  
And survey my Self awhile,  
And enjoy my self alone,  
I'm a Kingdom of my own.



I've a mighty Part within  
 That the World hath never seen,  
 Rich as *Eden's* happy Ground,  
 And with choicer Plenty crown'd.  
 Here on all the shining Boughs  
 Knowledge fair and useful grows ;  
 On the same young flow'ry Tree  
 All the Seasons you may see ;  
 Notions in the Bloom of Light,  
 Just disclosing to the Sight ;  
 Here are Thoughts of larger Growth,  
 Rip'ning into solid Truth ;  
 Fruits refin'd, of noble Taste ;  
 Seraphs feed on such Repast.  
 Here in a green and shady Grove,  
 Streams of Pleasure mix with Love :  
 There beneath the smiling Skies  
 Hills of Contemplation rise ;  
 Now upon some shining Top  
 Angels light, and call me up ;  
 I rejoice to raise my Feet,  
 Both rejoice when there we meet.

There are endless Beauties more  
 Earth hath no Resemblance for ;  
 Nothing like them round the Pole,  
 Nothing can describe the Soul :  
 'Tis a Region half unknown,  
 That has Treasures of its own,  
 More remote from publick View  
 Than the Bowels of *Peru* ;

Broader

Broader 'tis, and brighter far,  
Than the Golden *Indies* are;  
Ships that trace the watry Stage  
Cannot coast it in an Age;  
Harts, or Horses, strong and fleet,  
Had they Wings to help their Feet,  
Could not run it half way o'er  
In ten thousand Days and more

Yet the silly wandring Mind,  
Loth to be too much confin'd,  
Roves and takes her daily Tours,  
Coasting round the narrow Shores,  
Narrow Shores of Flesh and Sense,  
Picking Shells and Pebbles thence:  
Or she sits at Fancy's Door,  
Calling Shapes and Shadows to her,  
Foreign Visits still receiving,  
And t'her self a Stranger living.  
Never, never would she buy  
*Indian* Dust, or *Tyrian* Dye,  
Never trade abroad for more,  
If she saw her native Store,  
If her inward Wrath were known.  
She might ever live alone.



*The Adventurous Muse.*

I.

**U**RANIA takes her Morning Flight  
With an inimitable Wing:

4

Thro'

Thro' rising Deluges of dawning Light

She cleaves her wondrous Way,

She tunes immortal Anthems to the growing Day ;

Nor \**Rapin* gives her Rules to fly, nor † *Purcell* Notes to

II.

(sing.

She nor inquires, nor knows, nor fears (Sand,

Where lie the pointed Rocks, or where th' ingulphing

Climbing the liquid Mountains of the Skies.

She meets descending Angels as she flies,

Nor asks them where their Country lies,

Or where the Sea-marks stand.

Touch'd with an Empyrean Ray

She springs, unerring, upward to eternal Day,

Spreads her white Sails aloft, and steers,

With bold and safe Attempt, to the Celestial Land.

III.

Whilst little Skiffs along the mortal Shores

With humble Toil in Order creep,

Coasting in fight of one another's Oars;

Nor venture thro' the boundless Deep.

Such low pretending Souls are they

Who dwell inclos'd in solid Orbs of Skull ;

Plodding along their sober Way,

The Snail o'ertakes them in their wildest Play,

While the poor Labourers sweat to be correctly dull.

IV.

Give me the Chariot whose diviner Wheels

Mark their own Rout, and unconfin'd

Bound o'er the everlasting Hills,

And lose the Clouds below, and leave the Stars behind.

Give me the Muse whose generous Force,

\* *A French Critick.*

† *An English Master of Music.*

Impa-

Impatient of the Reins,  
Pursues an unattempted Course,  
Breaks all the Criticks Iron Chains,  
And bears to Paradise the raptur'd Mind.

V.

There *Milton* dwells: The Mortal sung  
Themes not presum'd by mortal Tongue;  
New Terrors, or new Glories, shine  
In every Page; and flying Scenes Divine  
Surprize the wond'ring Sense, and draw our Souls along.  
Behold his Muse sent out t'explore  
The unapparent Deep where Waves of *Chaos* roar,  
And Realms of Night unknown before.  
She trac'd a glorious Path unknown,  
Thro' Fields of heavenly War, and Seraphs overthrown,  
Where his advent'rous Genius led:  
Sovereign she fram'd a Model of her own,  
Nor thank'd the Living nor the Dead.  
The noble Hater of degenerate Rhime  
Shook off the Chains, and built his Verse sublime,  
A Monument too high for coupled Sounds to climb.  
He mourn'd the Garden lost below;  
(Earth is the Scene for tuneful Woe)  
Now Bliss beats high in all his Veins,  
Now the lost *Eden* he regains,  
Keeps his own Air, and triumphs in unrival Strains.

VI.

Immortal Bard! Thus thy own *Raphael* sings,  
And knows no Rule but native Fire:  
All Heav'n fits silent, while to his sovereign Strings  
He talks unutterable Things;

With

With Graces infinite his untaught Fingers rove

Across the golden Lyre :

From every Note Devotion springs,

Rapture, and Harmony, and Love,

O'erspread the list'ning Choir.



T O

Mr. *NICHOLAS CLARK.*

*The Complaint.*

I.

**T** Was in a Vale where Ofiers grow  
 By murm'ring Streams we told our Woe,  
 And mingled all our Cares :  
 Friendship sat pleas'd in both our Eyes,  
 In both the weeping Dews arise,  
 And drop alternate Tears.

II.

The vigorous Monarch of the Day  
 Now mounted half his Morning Way  
 Shone with a fainter Bright ;  
 Still sickning, and decaying still,  
 Dimly he wander'd up the Hill,  
 With his expiring Light.

III.

In dark Eclipse his Chariot roll'd,  
 The Queen of Night obscur'd his Gold.  
 Behind her fable Wheels:

Nature

Nature grew sad to lose the Day,  
The flow'ry Vales in Mourning lay,  
In Mourning stood the Hills.

IV.

Such are our Sorrows, *CLARK*, I cry'd,  
Clouds of the Brain grow black, and hide  
Our dark'ned Souls behind;  
In the young Morning of our Years  
Distemp'ring Fogs have climb'd the Spheres,  
And choke the lab'ring Mind.

V.

Lo, the gay Planet rears his Head,  
And overlooks the lofty Shade,  
New-bright'ning all the Skies:  
But say, dear Partner of my Moan,  
When will our long Eclipse be gone,  
Or when our Suns arise?

VI.

In vain are potent Herbs apply'd,  
Harmonious Sounds in vain have try'd  
To make the Darkness fly:  
But Drugs would raise the Dead as soon,  
Or clatt'ring Brags relieve the Moon,  
When fainting in the Sky.

VII.

Some friendly Spirit from above,  
Born of the Light, and nurs'd with Love,  
Assist our feebler Fires;  
Force these invading Glooms away;  
Souls should be seen quite thro' their Clay,  
Bright as your heav'nly Choirs.

VIII. But

## VIII.

But if the Fogs must damp the Flame,  
 Gently, kind Death, dissolve our Frame,  
     Release the Prisoner-Mind:  
 Our Souls shall mount, at thy Discharge,  
 To their bright Source, and shine at large  
     Nor clouded, nor confin'd.

*The Afflictions of a Friend.*

1702.

## I.

**N**OW let my Cares all bury'd lie,  
 My Griefs for ever dumb:  
 Your Sorrows swell my Heart so high,  
     They leave my own no room.

## II.

Sickness and Pains are quite forgot,  
 The Spleen it self is gone;  
 Plung'd in your Woes I feel them not,  
     Or feel them all in one.

## III.

Infinite Grief puts Sense to Flight,  
 And all the Soul invades:  
 So the broad Gloom of spreading Night  
     Devours the Evening Shades.

## IV.

Thus am I born to be unblest!  
 This Sympathy of Woe  
 Drives my own Tyrants from my Breast  
     T' admit a foreign Foe.

V. Sor-

V.

Sorrows in long Succession reign;  
Their Iron Rod I feel:  
Friendship has only chang'd the Chain,  
But I'm the Pris'ner still.

VI.

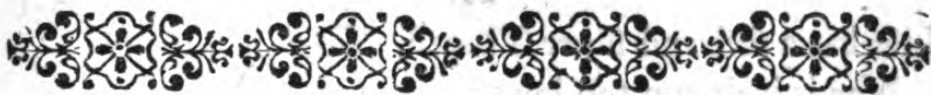
Why was this Life for Misery made?  
Or why drawn out so long?  
Is there no Room amongst the dead?  
Or is a Wretch too young?

VII.

Move faster on great Nature's Wheel,  
Be kind, ye rolling Powers,  
Hurl my Days headlong down the Hill  
With undistinguish'd Hours.

VIII.

Be dusky, all my rising Suns,  
Nor smile upon a Slave:  
Darkness, and Death, make haste at once  
To hide me in the Grave.



*The Reverse: Or, The Comforts of a Friend.*

I.

**T**HUS Nature tun'd her mournful Tongue,  
Till Grace lift up her Head,  
Revers'd the Sorrow and the Song,  
And smiling, thus she said:

II. Were



II.

Were Kindred Spirits born for Cares ?  
Must every Grief be mine ?  
Is there a Sympathy in Tears,  
Yet Joys refuse to join ?

III.

Forbid it, Heav'n, and raise my Love,  
And make our Joys the same :  
So Bliss and Friendship join'd above  
Mix an immortal Flame.

IV.

Sorrows are lost in vast Delight  
That brightens all the Soul,  
As Deluges of dawning Light  
O'erwhelm the dusky Pole.

V.

Pleasures in long Succession reign,  
And all my Powers employ :  
Friendship but shifts the pleasing Scene,  
And fresh repeats the Joy.

VI.

Life has a soft and silver Thread,  
Nor is it drawn too long ;  
Yet when my vaster Hopes persuade,  
I'm willing to be gone.

VII.

Fast as ye please roll down the Hill,  
And haste away, my Years ;  
Or I can wait my Father's Will,  
And dwell beneath the Spheres.

VIII. Rise

VIII.

Rise glorious, every future Sun,  
Gild all my following Days,  
But make the last dear Moment known  
By well-distinguish'd Rays.



To the Right Honourable

*JOHN* Lord *CUTS.*

At the Siege  
of Namur.

*The Hardy Soldier.*

I.

“ **O** Why is Man so thoughtless grown?  
“ Why guilty Souls in haste to die?  
“ Vent’ring the Leap to Worlds unknown,  
“ Heedless to Arms and Blood they fly.

II.

“ Are Lives but worth a Soldier’s Pay?  
“ Why will ye join such wide Extremes,  
“ And stake Immortal Souls, in play  
“ At desperate Chance, and bloody Games?

III.

“ *Valour’s* a nobler Turn of Thought,  
“ Whose pardon’d Guilt forbids her Fears:  
“ Calmly she meets the deadly Shot:  
“ Secure of Life above the Stars.

IV. “ But

## IV.

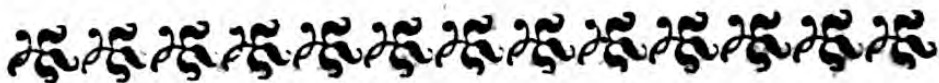
“ But *Frenzy* dares eternal Fate,  
 “ And spurr'd with Honour's airy Dreams,  
 “ Flies to attack th' infernal Gate,  
 “ And force a Passage to the Flames.

## V.

Thus hov'ring o'er *NAMURIA*'s Plains,  
 Sung heav'nly Love in *Gabriel*'s Form:  
 Young *THRASO* felt the moving Strains,  
 And vow'd to pray before the Storm.

## VI.

Anon the thundering Trumpet calls;  
*Vows are but Wind*, the Hero cries;  
 Then swears by Heav'n, and scales the Walls,  
 Drops in the Ditch, despairs and dies.



*Burning several Poems of Ovid, Martial,  
 Oldham, Dryden, &c.*

1708.

## I.

**I** Judge the Muse of lewd Desire;  
 Her Sons to Darkness, and her Works to Fire.  
 In vain the Flatteries of their Wit  
 Now with a melting Strain, now with an heavenly Flight,  
 Would tempt my Virtue to approve  
 Those gaudy Tinders of a lawless Love.  
 So Harlots dress: They can appear  
 Sweet, modest, cool, divinely Fair,

To charm a *Cato's* Eye; but all within,  
Stench, Impudence and Fire, and ugly raging Sin.

II.

Die, *Flora*, die in endless Shame,  
Thou Prostitute of blackest Fame,  
Stript of thy false Array.  
*Ovid*, and all ye wilder Pens  
Of modern Luit, who gild our Scenes,  
Poison the *British* Stage, and paint Damnation gay,  
Attend your Mistres to the dead;  
When *Flora* dies, her Imps should wait upon her Shade,

III.

\* *Strephon*, of noble Blood and Mind,  
(For ever shine his Name!)  
As Death approach'd, his Soul refin'd,  
And gave his looser Sonnets to the Flame.  
" Burn, burn, he cry'd with sacred Rage,  
" Hell is the due of every Page,  
" Hell be the Fate. (But O indulgent Heaven!  
" So vile the Muse, and yet the Man forgiv'n!)  
" Burn on my Songs: For not the Silver *Thames*  
" Nor *Tyber* with his yellow Streams  
" In endless Currents rolling to the Main,  
" Can e'er dilute the Poison, or wash out the Stain.  
So *Moses* by Divine Command  
Forbid the leprous House to stand,  
When deep the fatal Spot was grown.  
*Break down the Timber, and dig up the Stone.*

---

\* *Earl of Rochester.*



T O  
Mrs. B. BENDISH.

*Against Tears.*

1699.

I.

**M**ADAM, persuade me Tears are good  
To wash our Mortal Cares away;  
These Eyes shall weep a sudden Flood,  
And stream into a briny Sea.

II.

Or if these Orbs are hard and dry,  
(These Orbs that never use to rain)  
Some Star direct me where to buy  
One sovereign Drop for all my Pain.

III.

Were both the golden *Indies* mine,  
I'd give both *Indies* for a Tear:  
I'd barter all but what's divine:  
Nor should I think the Bargain dear.

IV.

But Tears, alas! are trifling Things,  
They rather feed than heal our Woe;  
From trickling Eyes new Sorrow springs,  
As Weeds in rainy Seasons grow.

V.

Thus Weeping urges Weeping on;  
In vain our Miseries hope Relief,

For

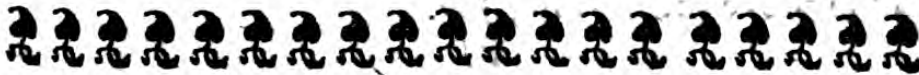
For one Drop calls another down,  
Till we are drown'd in Seas of Grief.

VI.

Then let these useless Streams be staid,  
Wear native Courage on your Face:  
These vulgar Things were never made  
For Souls of a superior Race.

VII.

If 'tis a rugged Path you go,  
And thousand Foes your Steps surround,  
Tread the Thorns down, charge thro' the Foe:  
The hardest Fight is highest crown'd.



*Few Happy Matches.*

*Aug. 1701.*

I.

SAY, mighty Love, and teach my Song,  
To whom thy sweetest Joys belong,  
And who the Happy Pairs  
Whose yielding Hearts, and joining Hands,  
Find Blessings twisted with their Bands,  
To soften all their Cares.

II.

Not the wild Herd of Nymphs and Swains  
That thoughtless fly into the Chains,  
As Custom leads the Way,  
If there be Bliss without Design,  
Ivies and Oaks may grow and twine,  
And be as blest as they.

L

III. Not

III.

Not fordid Souls of earthly Mould  
 Who drawn by Kindred Charms of Gold  
 To dull Embraces move :  
 So two rich Mountains of *Peru*  
 May rush to wealthy Marriage too,  
 And make a World of Love.

IV.

Not the mad Tribe that Hell inspires  
 With wanton Flames ; those raging Fires  
 The purer Bliss destroy :  
 On *Ætna's* Top let Furies wed,  
 And Sheets of Lightning dress the Bed  
 T' improve the burning Joy.

V.

Nor the dull Pairs whose marble Forms  
 None of the melting Passions warms,  
 Can mingle Hearts and Hands :  
 Logs of green Wood that quench the Coals  
 Are marry'd just like *Stoic* Souls,  
 With Ofsers for their Bands.

VI.

Not Minds of melancholy Strain,  
 Still silent, or that still complain,  
 Can the dear Bondage bless :  
 As well may heavenly Conforts spring  
 From two old Lutes with ne'er a String,  
 Or none besides the Bass.

VII.

Nor can the soft Enchantments hold  
 Two jarring Souls of angry Mould,  
 The Rugged and the Keen :

Sampson's young Foxes might as well  
In Bonds of chearful Wedlock dwell,  
With Fire-brands ty'd between.

VIII.

Nor let the cruel Fetters bind  
A gentle to a savage Mind;  
For Love abhors the Sight:  
Loose the fierce Tyger from the Deer.  
For native Rage, and native Fear.  
Rife and forbid Delight.

IX.

Two kindest Souls alone must meet;  
'Tis Friendship makes the Bondage sweet,  
And feeds their mutual Loves:  
Bright *Venus* on her rolling Throne  
Is drawn by gentlest Birds alone,  
And *Cupids* yoke the Doves.



TO

DAVID POLHILL, Esq;

An EPISTLE.

December, 1702.

I.

LET useless Souls to Woods retreat;  
POLHILL should leave a Country Seat  
When Virtue bids him dare be Great.

L 2

II. Nor



## II.

Nor *Kent*\*, nor *Suffex*\*, should have Charms,  
While Liberty, with loud Alarms,  
Calls you to Counfels and to Arms.

## III.

*Lewis*, by fawning Slaves ador'd,  
Bids you receive a † base-born Lord;  
Awake your Cares! awake your Sword!

## IV.

Factions amongst the † Britons rise,  
And warring Tongues, and wild Surmise,  
And burning Zeal without her Eyes.

## V.

A Vote decides the blind Debate;  
Resolv'd, 'Tis of diviner Weight,  
To save the Steeple, than the State.

## VI.

The \*\* bold Machine is form'd and join'd  
To stretch the Conscience, and to bind  
The native Freedom of the Mind.

## VII.

Your Grandfire Shades with jealous Eye  
Frown down to see their Offspring lie  
Careless, and let their Country die.

## VIII.

If †† *Travia* fear to let you stand  
Against the *Gaul* with Spear in Hand,  
At least \*|| *Petition* for the Land.

\* *His Country-Seat and Dwelling.* † *The Pretender, pro-*  
*claim'd King in France.* †† *The Parliament.* \*\* *The*  
*Bill against Occasional Conformity, 1702.* †† *Mrs. Polhill of*  
*the Family of the Lord Trevor.* \*|| *Mr. Polhill was one*  
*of those five Zealous Gentlemen who presented the famous Kentish Pe-*  
*tition to the Parliaments, in the Reign of King William, to hasten*  
*their Supplies in Order to support the King in his War with France.*



*The Celebrated Victory of the Poles over Of-  
man the Turkish Emperor in the Dacian  
Battel.*

*Translated from Casimire, B. 4. Od. 4. with large  
Additions.*

**G**ADOR the Old, the Wealthy and the Strong,  
Cheerful in Years (nor of the Heroic Muse  
Unknowing, nor unknown) held fair Possessions  
Where flows the fruitful *Danube*: Seventy Springs  
Smil'd on his Seed, and seventy Harvest-Moons  
Fill'd his wide Granaries with Autumnal Joy:  
Still he resum'd the *Toll*; and *Fame* reports,  
While he broke up new Ground, and tir'd his Plough  
In grassy Furrows, the torn Earth disclos'd  
Helmets, and Swords (bright Furniture of War  
Sleeping in Rust) and Heaps of mighty Bones.  
The Sun descending to the *Western Deep*  
Bid him lie down and rest; he loos'd the Yoke,  
Yet held his wearied Oxen from their Food  
With charming Numbers, and uncommon Song,

Go, Fellow-Labourers, you may rove secure,  
Or feed beside me; taste the Greens and Boughs  
That you have long forgot; crop the sweet Herb,  
And graze in Safety, while the *Victor-Pole*  
Leans on his Spear, and breathes; yet still his Eye

Jealous and fierce. How large, old Soldier, say,  
 How fair a Harvest of the slaughter'd *Turks*  
 Strew'd the *Moldavian* Fields? What mighty Piles  
 Of vast Destruction, and of *Thracian* Dead

Fill and amaze my Eyes? Broad Bucklers lie  
 (A vain Defence) spread o'er the pathless Hills,  
 And Coats of scaly Steel, and hard Habergeon,  
 Deep-bruis'd and empty of *Mabometan* Limbs.  
 This the fierce *Saracen* wore, (for when a Boy,  
 I was their Captive, and remind their Dress:)  
 Here the *Polonians* dreadful march'd along  
 In august Port, and regular Array,  
 Led on to Conquest: Here the *Turkish* Chief  
 Presumptuous trod, and in rude Order rang'd  
 His long Battalions, while his populous Towns  
 Pour'd out fresh Troops perpetual, drest in Arms,  
 Horrent in Mail, and gay in spangled Pride.

O the dire Image of the bloody Fight  
 These Eyes have seen, when the capacious Plain  
 Was throng'd with *Dacian* Spears; when polish'd Helms  
 And convex Gold blaz'd thick against the Sun  
 Restoring all his Beams! but frowning War  
 All gloomy, like a gather'd Tempest, stood  
 Wavering, and doubtful where to bend its Fall.

The Storm of missive Steel delay'd a while  
 By wise Command; fledg'd Arrows on the Nerve;  
 And Scymiter and Sabre bore the Sheath  
 Reluctant; till the hollow brazen Clouds  
 Had bellow'd from each Quarter of the Field  
 Loud Thunder, and disgorg'd their sulph'rous Fire.

Then

Then Banners wav'd, and Arms were mix'd with Arms;  
Then Javelins answer'd Javelins as they fled,  
For both fled hissing Death: With adverse Edge  
The crooked Fauchions met; and hideous Noise  
From clashing Shields, thro' the long Ranks of War,  
Clang'd horrible. A thousand Iron Storms  
Roar diverse: and in harsh Confusion drown  
The Trumpet's Silver Sound. O rude Effort  
Of Harmony! not all the frozen Stores  
Of the cold *North* when pour'd in rattling Hail  
Lash with such Madness the *Norwegian* Plains,  
Or so torment the Ear. Scarce sounds so far  
The direful Frigor, when some *Southern* Blast  
Tears from the *Alps* a Ridge of knotty Oaks  
Deep-fang'd, and ancient Tenants of the Rock:  
The massy Fragment, many a Rood in Length,  
With hideous Crash, rolls down the rugged Cliff  
Resistless, plunging in the subject Lake  
*Como*' or *Lugaine*; th' afflicted Waters roar,  
And various Thunder all the Valley fills,  
Such was the Noise of War: the troubled Air  
Complains aloud, and propagates the Din  
To neighbouring Regions; Rocks and lofty Hills  
Beat the impetuous Echoes round the Sky.

Uproar, Revenge, and Rage, and Hate appear  
In all their murderous Forms; and Flame and Blood  
And sweet and Dust array the broad Campaign  
In Horror: hasty Feet, and sparkling Eyes,  
And all the savage Passions of the Soul  
Engage in the warm Business of the Day.

Here mingling Hands, but with no friendly Gripe,  
 Join in the Fight; and Breasts in close Embrace,  
 But mortal, as the Iron Arms of Death.  
 Here Words austere of perillous Command,  
 And Valour swift t' obey; bold Feats of Arms  
 Dreadful to see, and glorious to relate,  
 Shine thro' the Field with more surprizing Brightness  
 Than glittering Helms or Spears. What loud Applause,  
 (Best Meed of Warlike Toil) what manly Shouts,  
 And Yells unmanly thro' the Battel ring!  
 And sudden Wrath dies into endless Fame.

Long did the Fate of War hang dubious, **Here**  
 Stood the more num'rous *Turk*, the valiant *Pole*  
 Fought here; more dreadful, tho' with lesser Wings.

But what the *Dabees* or the Coward Soul  
 Of a *Cydonian*, what the fearful Crouds  
 Of base *Cilicians* scaping from the Slaughter,  
 Or *Parthian* Beasts, with all their racing Riders,  
 What could they mean against th' intrepid Breast  
 Of the pursuing Foe? Th' impetuous *Poles*  
 Rush here, and here the *Lithuanian* Horse  
 Drive down upon them like a double Bolt  
 Of kindled Thunder raging thro' the Sky  
 On founding Wheels; or as some mighty Flood  
 Rolls his two Torrents down a dreadful Steep  
 Precipitant, and bears along the Stream  
 Rocks, Woods, and Trees, with all the grazing Herd,  
 And tumbles lofty Forests headlong to the Plain.

The bold *Borussian* smoking from afar  
 Moves like a Tempest in a dusky Cloud,  
 And imitates th' Artillery of Heaven.  
 The Lightning and the Roar. Amazing Scene!  
 What Showers of mortal Hail, what flaky Fires  
 Burst from the Darkness! while their Cohorts firm  
 Meet the like Thunder, and an equal Storm,  
 From hostile Troops, but with a braver Mind.  
 Undaunted Bosoms tempt the Edge of War,  
 And rush on the sharp Point; while baleful Mischiefs,  
 Deaths, and bright Dangers flew across the Field  
 Thick and continual, and a thousand Souls  
 Fled murmuring thro' their Wounds. I stood aloof,  
 For 'twas unsafe to come within the Wind  
 Of *Russian* Banners, when with whizzing Sound,  
 Eager of Glory, and profuse of Life,  
 They bore down fearless on the charging Foes,  
 And drove them backward. Then the *Turkish* Moons  
 Wander'd in Disarray. A dark Eclipse  
 Hung on the Silver Crescent, boding Night,  
 Long Night, to all her Sons: at length disrob'd  
 The Standards fell; the barbarous Ensigns torn  
 Fled in the Wind, the Sport of angry Heav'n:  
 And a large Cloud of Infantry and Horse  
 Scattering in wild Disorder, spread the Plain.

Not Noise, nor Number, nor the brawny Limb,  
 Nor high-built Size prevails: 'Tis Courage fights,  
 'Tis Courage conquers. So whole Forests fall  
 (A spacious Ruin) by one single Ax,

And Steel well-sharpned: so a generous Pair  
Of young-wing'd Eaglets fright a thousand Doves.

Vast the Slaughter, and the flow'ry Green  
Drank deep of flowing Crimson. Veteran Bands  
Here made their last Campaign. Here haughty Chiefs  
Stretch'd on the Bed of purple Honour lie  
Supine, nor dream of Battel's hard Event,  
Oppress'd with Iron Slumbers, and long Night.  
Their Ghosts indignant to the nether World  
Fled, but attended well: for at their side  
Some faithful *Janizaries* strew'd the Field,  
Fall'n in just Ranks or Wedges, Lunes or Squares,  
Firm as they stood; to the *Warsowian* Troops  
A nobler Toil, and Triumph worth their Fight.  
But the broad Sabre and keen Poll-Ax flew  
With speedy Terror thro' the feebler Herd,  
And made rude Havock and irregular Spoil  
Amongst the vulgar Bands that own'd the Name  
Of *Mahomet*. The wild *Arabians* fled  
In swift Affright a thousand different Ways, (tains  
Thro' Brakes and Thorns, and climb'd the craggy Moun-  
Bellowing; yet hasty Fate o'ertook the Cry,  
And *Polish* Hunters clave the timorous Deer.

Thus the dire Prospect distant fill'd my Soul  
With Awe; till the last Relicks of the War  
The thin *Edonians* flying had disclos'd  
The ghastly Plain: I took a nearer View,  
Unseemly to the Sight, nor to the Smell  
Grateful. What Loads of mangled Flesh and Limbs

(A dis-

(A dismal Carnage!) bath'd in reeking Gore  
 Lay welt'ring on the Ground; while flitting Life  
 Convuls'd the Nerves still shivering, nor had lost  
 All Taste of Pain! Here an old *Thracian* lies  
 Deform'd with Years, and Scars, and groans aloud  
 Torn with fresh Wounds; but inward Vitals firm  
 Forbid the Soul's Remove, and chain it down  
 By the hard Laws of Nature, to sustain  
 Long Torment: his wild Eye-balls roll: his Teeth  
 Gnashing with Anguish, chide his lingering Fate.  
 Emblazon'd Armour spoke his high Command  
 Amongst the neighbouring Dead; they round their Lord  
 Lay prostrate; some in Flight ignobly slain,  
 Some to the Skies their Faces upwards turn'd  
 Still brave, and proud to die so near their Prince.

I mov'd not far, and lo, at manly Length  
 Two beauteous Youths of richest *Ottoman* Blood  
 Extended on the Field: in Friendship join'd,  
 Nor Fate divides them: hardy Warriors both;  
 Both faithful; drown'd in Show'rs of Darts they fell,  
 Each with his Shield spread o'er his Lover's Heart,  
 In vain: for on those Orbs of friendly Brass  
 Stood Groves of Javelins; some, alas, too deep  
 Were planted there, and thro' their lovely Bosoms  
 Made painful Avenues for cruel Death.  
 O my dear native Land, forgive the Tear  
 I dropt on their wan Cheeks, when strong Compassion  
 Forc'd from my melting Eyes the briny Dew.  
 And paid a Sacrifice to hostile Vertue.  
*Dacia*, forgive the Sigh that wish'd the Souls



Of those fair Infidels some humble Place  
 Among the Blest. " Sleep, sleep, ye hapless Pair,  
 " Gently, I cry'd, worthy of better Fate,  
 " And better Faith. Hard by the General lay  
 Of *Saracen* Descent, a grizly Form  
 Breathless, yet Pride fat pale upon his Front  
 In Disappointment, with a surly Brow  
 Lourcing in Death, and vext; his rigid Jaws  
 Foaming with Blood bite hard the *Polish* Spear.  
 In that dead Visage my Remembrance reads  
 Rash *Caracas*: In vain the boasting Slave  
 Promis'd and sooth'd the Sultan threatning fierce  
 With Royal Suppers and triumphant Fare  
 Spread wide beneath *Warsovian* Silk and Gold;  
 See on the naked Ground all cold he lies  
 Beneath the damp wide Cov'ring of the Air  
 Forgetful of his Word. How Heaven confounds  
 Insulting Hopes! with what an awful Smile  
 Laughs at the Proud; that loosen all the Reins.  
 To their unbounded Wishes, and leads on  
 Their blind Ambition to a shameful End!

But whither am I born? This Thought of Arms  
 Fires me in vain to sing to senseless Bulls  
 What generous Horse should hear. Break off, my Song,  
 My barbarous Muse be still: Immortal Deeds  
 Must not be thus profan'd in rustic Verse:  
 The Martial Trumpet, and the following Age,  
 And growing Fame, shall loud rehearse the Fight  
 In Sounds of Glory. Lo, the well-known Star  
 Rolls up the dusky Hill; my Oxen, come,  
 The well-known Star invites the Labourer home.

TO



T O

Mr. HENRY BENDISH.

Dear SIR,

Aug. 24. 1705.

**T**HE following Song was yours when first compos'd;  
The Muse then describ'd the general Fate of Man-  
kind, that is, to be ill-match'd; and now she rejoices that  
you have escaped the common Mischief, and that your Soul  
has found its own Mate. Let this Ode then congratulate  
you Both. Grow mutually in more compleat Likeness and  
Love: Persevere and be Happy.

I persnade my self you will accept from the Press what  
the Pen more privately inscrib'd to you long ago; and I'm in  
no Pain lest you should take Offence at the fabulous Dress  
of this Poem: Nor would weaker Minds be scandaliz'd at  
it, if they would give themselves leave to reflect how  
many divine Truths are spoken by the Holy Writers in  
Visions and Images, Parables and Dreams: Nor are my  
wiser Friends asham'd to defend it, since the Narrative is  
grave, and the Moral so just and obvious.



*The Indian Philosopher.*

Sept. 3. 1701.

I.

**W**HY should our Joys transform to Pain?  
Why gentle Hymen's filken Chain  
A Plague of Iron prove?

BENDISH,

210 LYRIC POEMS, Book II.

*BENDISH*, 'tis strange the Charm that binds  
Millions of Hands, should leave their Minds  
At such a Loose from Love.

II.

In vain I sought the wondrous Cause,  
Rang'd the wide Fields of Nature's Laws,  
And urg'd the Schools in vain;  
Then deep in Thought, within my Breast  
My Soul retir'd, and Slumber dress'd  
A bright instructive Scene.

III.

O'er the broad Lands, and cross the Tide,  
On Fancy's airy Horse I ride,  
(Sweet Rapture of the Mind!)  
Till on the Banks of *Ganges* Flood,  
In a tall ancient Grove I stood  
For sacred Use design'd.

IV.

Hard by, a venerable Priest,  
Ris'n with his God, the Sun, from Rest,  
Awoke his Morning Song;  
Thrice he conjur'd the murm'ring Stream;  
The Birth of Souls was all his Theme,  
And half-divine his Tongue.

V.

" He sang th' Eternal rolling Flame,  
" That vital Mass, that still the same  
" Does all our Minds compose:  
" But shap'd in twice ten thousand Frames;  
" Thence diff'ring Souls of differing Names,  
" And jarring Tempers rose.

VI. " The

VI.

- “ The mighty Power that form'd the Mind  
“ One Mould for every Two design'd,  
“ And bless'd the new-born Pair:  
“ *This be a Match for this*: (he said)  
“ Then down he sent the Souls he made,  
“ To seek them Bodies here:

VII.

- “ But parting from their warm Abode  
“ They lost their Fellows on the Road,  
“ And never join'd their Hands:  
“ Ah cruel Chance, and crossing Fates!  
“ Our *Eastern* Souls have dropt their Mates  
“ On *Europe's* barbarous Lands.

VIII.

- “ Happy the Youth that finds the Bride  
“ Whose ~~Birth~~ is to his own ally'd,  
“ The sweetest Joy of Life:  
“ But oh the Crouds of wretched Souls  
“ Fetter'd to Minds of different Moulds,  
“ And chain'd t' Eternal Strife!

IX.

- Thus sang the wond'rous *Indian* Bard;  
My Soul with vast Attention heard,  
While *Ganges* ceas'd to flow:  
“ Sure then (I cry'd) might I but see  
“ That gentle Nymph that twinn'd with me,  
“ I may be happy too.

X.

- “ Some courteous Angel, tell me where,  
“ What distant Lands this unknown Fair,

“ Or

“ Or distant Seas detain?  
 “ Swift as the Wheel of Nature rolls  
 “ I'd fly, to meet, and mingle Souls,  
 “ And wear the joyful Chain.



*The Happy Man.*

**S**erene as Light, is *MYRON*'s Soul,  
 And active as the Sun, yet steady as the Pole:  
 In manly Beauty shines his Face;  
 Every Muse, and every Grace,  
 Makes his Heart and Tongue their Seat,  
 His Heart profusely good, his Tongue divinely sweet.  
*MYRON*, the Wonder of our Eyes,  
 Behold his Manhood scarce begun!  
 Behold his Race of Vertue run!  
 Behold the Goal of Glory won!  
 Nor *FAME* denies the Merit, nor with-holds the Prize;  
 Her Silver Trumpets his Renown proclaim:  
 The Lands where Learning never flew,  
 Which neither *Rome* nor *Athens* knew,  
 Surly *Japan*, and rich *Peru*,  
 In barbarous Songs, pronounce the *British* Hero's Name.

“ Airy Blifs (the Hero cry'd)  
 “ May feed the Tympany of Pride;  
 “ But

“ But healthy Souls were never found  
“ To live on Emptiness and Sound.

II.

Lo, at his honourable Feet  
Fame's bright Attendant, WEALTH, appears  
She comes to pay Obedience meet,  
Providing Joys for future Years;  
Blessings with lavish Hand she pours  
Gather'd from the *Indian Coast*;  
Not *Danae's* Lap could equal Treasures boast,  
When *Jove* came down in golden Show'rs

He look'd, and turn'd his Eyes away,  
With high Disdain I heard him say,  
“ Bliss is not made of glittering Clay.

III.

Now POMP and GRANDEUR court his Head  
With Scutcheons, Arms, and Ensigns spread:  
Gay Magnificence and State,  
Guards, and Chariots, at his Gate,  
And Slaves in endless Order round his Table wait,  
They learn the Dictates of his Eyes,  
And now they fall, and now they rise,  
Watch every Motion of their Lord,  
Hang on his Lips with most impatient Zeal,  
With swift Ambition seize th' unfinish'd Word,  
And the Command fulfil.  
Tir'd with the Train that GRANDEUR brings,  
He dropt a Tear, and pity'd Kings:  
Then flying from the noisy Throng,  
Seeks the Diversion of a Song.

IV. Mu;

## IV.

MUSICK descending on a silent Cloud,  
 Tun'd all her Strings with endless Art;  
 By slow Degrees from soft to loud  
 ; Changing the rose: The Harp and Flute  
 Harmonious join, the Hero to salute,  
 And make a Captive of his Heart.  
 Fruits, and rich WINE, and Scenes of lawless LOVE  
 Each with utmost Luxury strove  
 To treat their Favourite best;  
 But sounding Strings, and Fruits, and Wine,  
 And lawless Love, in vain combine  
 To make his Vertue sleep, or lull his Soul to rest.

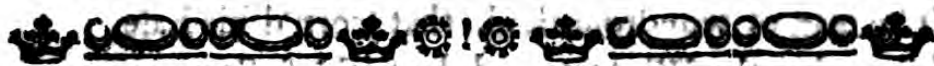
## V.

He saw the tedious Round, and, with a Sigh,  
 Pronounc'd the World but Vanity.  
 " In Crowds of Pleasure still I find  
 " A painful Solitude of Mind,  
 " A Vacancy within which Sense can ne'er supply.  
 " Hence, and be gone, ye flatt'ring Snares,  
 " Ye vulgar Charms of Eyes and Ears,  
 " Ye unperforming Promisers!  
 " Be all my baser Passions dead,  
 " And base Desires, by Nature made  
 " For Animals and Boys:  
 " Man has a Relish more refin'd,  
 " Souls are for social Blifs design'd,  
 " Give me a Blessing fit to match my mind,  
 " A Kindred-Soul to double and to share my Joys.

## VI. MYR-

VI.

*MYRRHA* appear'd: Serene her Soul  
And active as the Sun, yet steady as the Pole:  
In softer Beauties shone her Face;  
Every Muse, and every Grace,  
Made her Heart and Tongue their Seat,  
Her Heart profusely good, her Tongue divinely sweet:  
*MYRRHA* the Wonder of his Eyes;  
His Heart recoil'd with sweet Surprise,  
With Joys unknown before:  
His Soul dissolv'd in pleasing Pain,  
Flow'd to his Eyes, and look'd again,  
And could endure no more.  
" Enough! (th' impatient Hero cries)  
And seiz'd her to his Breast,  
" I seek no more below the Skies,  
" I give my Slaves the rest.



T O

*DAVID POLHILL, Esq;*

An Answer to an infamous Satyr, call'd,  
*Advice to a Painter*; written by a name-  
less Author, against King *William III.*  
of Glorious Memory. 1698.

S I R,

**W**Hen you put this Satyr into my Hand, you gave me  
the Occasion of employing my Pen to answer so de-  
testable



testable a Writing; which might be done much more effectu-  
ally by your known Zeal for the Interest of his Majesty,  
your Counsels and your Courage employ'd in the Defence  
of your King and Country. And since you provok'd me  
to write, you will accept of these Efforts of my Loyalty  
to the best of Kings, address'd to one of the most zealous  
of his Subjects. By,

S I R,

Your Most Obedient Servant,

I. W.

PART I.

**A**ND must the Hero, that redeem'd our Land,  
Here in the Front of Vice and Scandal stand?  
The man of wondrous Soul, that scorn'd his Ease,  
Tempting the Winters, and the faithless Seas,  
And paid an annual Tribute of his Life  
To guard his *England* from the *Irish* Knife,  
And crush the *French* Dragoon? Must *William's* Name,  
That brightest Star that gilds the Wings of Fame,  
*William* the Brave, the Pious, and the Just  
Adorn these gloomy Scenes of Tyranny and Lust?

POLHILL, my Blood boils high, my Spirits flame;  
Can your Zeal sleep? Or are your Passions tame?  
Nor call Revenge and Darkness on the Poet's Name?  
Why smoke the Skies not? Why no Thunders roll?  
Nor kindling Lightnings blast his guilty Soul?

Auda-

Audacious Wretch! to stab a Monarch's Fame,  
And fire his Subjects with a Rebel-Flame;  
To call the Painter to his black Designs,  
To draw our Guardian's Face in hellish Lines:  
Painter, beware! the Monarch can be shown  
Under no Shape but Angels, or his own,  
*Gabriel*, or *William*, on the *British* Throne.

O! could my Thought but grasp the vast Design,  
And Words with infinite Ideas join,  
I'd rouse *Apelles* from his Iron Sleep,  
And bid him trace the Warrior o'er the Deep:  
Trace him, *Apelles*, o'er the *Belgian* Plain,  
Fierce, how he climbs the Mountains of the Slain,  
Scattering just Vengeance thro' the red Campaign.  
Then dash the Canvas with a flying Stroke,  
Till it be lost in Clouds of Fire and Smoke,  
And say, 'Twas thus the Conqueror thro' the Squa-  
(drons broke.

Mark him again emerging from the Cloud,  
Far from his Troops; there like a Rock he stood  
His Country's single Barrier in a Sea of Blood.  
Calmly he leaves the Pleasures of a Throne,  
And his *Maria* weeping; whilst alone  
He wards the Fate of Nations, and provokes his own:  
But Heav'n secures its Champion; o'er the Field  
Paint hov'ring Angels; tho' they fly conceal'd,  
Each intercepts a Death, and wears it on his Shield.

Now, noble Pencil, leap him to our Isle,  
Mark how the Skies with joyful Lustre smile,

Then

Then imitate the Glory; On the Strand  
 Spread half the Nation, longing till he land.  
 Wash off the Blood, and take a peaceful Teint,  
 All Red the Warrior, White the Ruler paint;  
 Abroad a Hero, and at Home a Saint.  
 Throne him on high upon a shining Seat,  
 Lust and Prophaneness dying at his Feet,  
 While round his Head the Lawrel and the Olive meet,  
 The Crowns of War and Peace; and may they blow  
 With flow'ry Blessings ever on his Brow.  
 At his Right Hand pile up the *English* Laws  
 In sacred Volumes; thence the Monarch draws  
 His wise and just Commands————  
 Rise, ye old Sages of the *British* Isle,  
 On the fair Tablet cast a reverend Smile,  
 And blis the Piece; these Statutes are your own,  
 That sway the Cottage, and direct the Throne;  
 People and Prince are one in *William's* Name,  
 Their Joys, their Dangers, and their Laws the same.

Let Liberty, and Right, with Plumes display'd,  
 Clap their glad Wings around their Guardian's Head,  
 Religion o'er the rest her starry Pinions spread.  
 Religion guards him; round th' Imperial Queen  
 Place waiting Vertues, each of heav'nly Mein;  
 Learn their bright Air, and paint it from his Eyes;  
 The Just, the Bold, the Temperate, and the Wise  
 Dwell in his Looks; Majestic, but Serene;  
 Sweet, with no Fondness; Cheerful, but not Vain:  
 Bright, without Terror; Great, without Disdain.  
 His Soul inspires us what his Lips command,  
 And spreads his brave Example thro' the Land:

Not

Not so the former Reigns;—————  
Bend down his Ear to each afflicted Cry,  
Let Beams of Grace dart gently from his Eye;  
But the bright Treasures of his sacred Breast  
Are too divine, too vast to be exprest:  
Colours must fail where Words and Numbers faint,  
And leave the Hero's Heart for Thought alone to paint.



PART II.

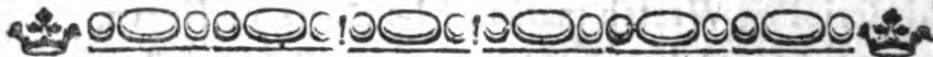
**N**OW, Muse, pursue the Satyrift again,  
Wipe off the Blots of his invenom'd Pen;  
Hark, how he bids the servile Painter draw,  
In monstrous Shapes, the Patrons of our Law;  
At one slight Dash he cancels every Name  
From the white Rolls of Honesty and Fame:  
This scribbling Wretch marks all he meets for Knave,  
Shoots sudden Bolts promiscuous at the Base and Brave,  
And with unpardonable Malice sheds  
Poison and Spite on undistinguish'd Heads.  
Painter, forbear; or if thy bolder Hand  
Dares to attempt the Villians of the Land,  
Draw first this Poet, like some baleful Star,  
With silent Influence shedding Civil War;  
Or factious Trumpeter, whose Magic Sound  
Calls off the Subjects to the hostile Ground,  
And scatters hellish Feuds the Nation round.  
These are the Imps of Hell, that cursed Tribe  
That first create the Plague, and then the Pain describe.

}

§

Draw

Draw next above, the Great Ones of our Isle,  
 Still from the Good distinguishing the Vile;  
 Seat 'em in Pomp, in Grandeur, and Command,  
 Peeling the Subjects with a greedy Hand;  
 Paint forth the Knaves that have the Nation sold,  
 And tinge their greedy Looks with sordid Gold.  
 Mark what a selfish Faction undermines  
 The pious Monarch's generous Designs,  
 Spoil their own native Land as Vipers do,  
 Vipers that tear their Mother's Bowels through.  
 Let Great *Nassau*, beneath a careful Crown,  
 Mournful in Majesty, look gently down,  
 Mingling soft Pity with an awful Frown:  
 He grieves to see how long in vain he strove  
 To make us blest, how vain his Labours prove  
 To save the stubborn Land he condescends to love.



*To the Discontented and Unquiet.*

*Imitated partly from Casimire, B. 4. Od. 15.*

**V**ARIA, there's nothing here that's free  
 From wearisome Anxiety:  
 And the whole Round of mortal Joys  
 With short Possession tires and cloy:  
 'Tis a dull Circle that we tread,  
 Just from the Window to the Bed,

We rise to see and to be seen,  
 Gaze on the World a while, and then  
 We yawn, and stretch to Sleep again.  
 But FANCY, that uneasy Guest,  
 Still holds a Lodging in our Breast;  
 She finds or frames Vexations still,  
 Her self the greatest Plague we feel,  
 We take strange Pleasure in our Pain,  
 And make a Mountain of a Grain,  
 Assume the Load, and pant and sweat  
 Beneath th' imaginary Weight.  
 With our dear selves we live at Strife,  
 While the most constant Scenes of Life  
 From peevish Humours are not free;  
 Still we affect Variety:  
 Rather than pass an easy Day,  
 We fret and chide the Hours away,  
 Grow weary of this circling Sun,  
 And vex that he should ever run  
 The same old Track; and still, and still  
 Rise red behind yon Eastern Hill,  
 And chide the Moon that darts her Light  
 Thro' the same Casement every Night.

We shift our Chambers, and our Homes,  
 To dwell where Trouble never comes:  
*Sylvia* has left the City Crowd,  
 Against the Court exclaims aloud,  
 Flies to the Woods; a Hermit--Saint!  
 She loaths her Patches, Pins, and Paint,  
 Dear Diamonds from her Neck are torn  
 But HUMOUR, that Eternal Thorn,

M

Sticks

Sticks in her Heart: she's hurry'd still,  
 'Twixt her wild Passions and her Will:  
 Haunted and hagg'd where-e'er she roves  
 By purling Streams, and silent Groves,  
 Or with her Furies, or her Loves.

}

Then our own native Land we hate,  
 Too cold, too windy, or too wet;  
 Change the thick Climate, and repair  
 To *France* or *Italy* for Air;  
 In vain we change, in vain we fly;  
 Go, *Silvia*, mount the whirling Sky,  
 Or ride upon the feather'd Wind  
 In vain; if this diseas'd Mind  
 Clings fast, and still fits close behind.  
 Faithful Disease, that never fails  
 Attendance at her Lady's Side,  
 Over the Desert or the Tide,  
 On rolling Wheels, or flying Sails.

}

Happy the Soul that Vertue shows  
 To fix the Place of Her Repose,  
 Needless to move; for she can dwell  
 In her old Grandfire's Hall as well.  
 VERTUE that never loves to roam,  
 But sweetly hides her self at home,  
 And easy on a native Throne  
 Of humble Turf fits gently down.

Yet should tumultuous Storms arise,  
 And mingle Earth, and Seas, and Skies,  
 Should the Waves swell, and make her roll  
 Across the Line, or near the Pole,

Still

Still she's at Peace; for well she knows  
To launch the Stream that Duty shows,  
And makes her Home where-e'er she goes. }  
Bear her, ye Seas, upon your Breast,  
Or waft her, Winds, from *East to West*  
On the soft Air; she cannot find }  
A Couch so easy as her Mind,  
Nor breathe a climate half so kind.



T O  
*JOHN HARTOPP*, Esq;  
N O W  
Sir *JOHN HARTOPP* Bart.  
*Casimire*, Book 1. Ode 4. imitated.

*Vive jucunda metuens juventa, &c.*  
July, 1700.

I.  
**L**ive, my dear *HARTOPP*, live to ~~Day~~,  
Nor let the Sun look down and say,  
“ Inglorious here he lies,  
Shake off your Ease, and send your Name  
To Immortality and Fame,  
By ev'ry Hour that flies.

II.  
Youth's a soft Scene, but trust her not:  
Her airy Minutes, swift as Thought,  
Slide off the slipp'ry Sphere;  
Moons with their Months make hasty Rounds,



224 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book II.

The Sun has pass'd his vernal Bounds,  
And whirls about the Year.

III.

Let Folly dress in green and red,  
And gird her Waste with flowing Gold,  
Knit blushing Roses round her Head,  
Alas! the gaudy Colours fade,  
The Garment waxes old.

*HARTOPP*, mark the withering Rose,  
And the pale Gold how dim it shows!

IV.

Bright and lasting Blifs below  
Is all Romance and Dream;  
Only the Joys Celestial flow  
In an eternal Stream.

The Pleasures that the smiling Day  
With large Right Hand bestows,  
Falsely her Left conveys away,  
And shuffles in our Woes.  
So have I seen a Mother play,  
And cheat her silly Child,  
She gave and took a Toy away,  
The Infant cry'd and smil'd.

V.

Airy Chance, and Iron Fate  
Hurry and vex our-mortal State,  
And all the Race of Ills create;  
Now fiery Joy, now fullen Grief,  
Commands the Reins of human Life,  
The Wheels impetuous roll;

The

The harnest Hours and Minutes strive,  
And Days with stretching Pinions drive—  
—down fiercely on the Goal.

VI.

Not half so fast the Galley flies  
O'er the *Venetian* Sea,  
When Sails, and Oars, and lab'ring Skies  
Contend to make her Way.  
Swift Wings for all the flying Hours  
The GOD of Time prepares,  
The rest lie still yet in their Nest  
And grow for future Years.



T O  
*THOMAS GUNSTON, Esq;*

1700.

*Happy Solitude.*

*Casimire.* Book 4. Ode 12. Imitated.

*Quid me latentem, &c.*

I.

**T**HE noisy World complains of me  
That I should shun their Sight, and flee  
Visits, and Crouds, and Company.

*GUNSTON*, the Lark dwells in her Nest

Till she ascend the Skies;  
And in my Closet I could rest  
Till to the Heavens I rise.

M 3

II. Yet

## II.

Yet they will urge, " This private Life  
 " Can never make you blest,  
 " And twenty Doors are still at strife  
 " T' engage you for a Guest.

Friend, should the Towers of *Windsor* or *Whitehall*  
 Spread open their inviting Gates  
 To make my Entertainment gay ;  
 I would obey the Royal Call,  
 But short should be my stay,  
 Since a diviner Service waits  
 T' employ my Hours at home, and better fill the Day.

## III.

When I within my Self retreat,  
 I shut my Doors against the Great ;  
 My busy Eye-balls inward roll,  
 And there with large Survey I see  
 All the wide Theatre of Me,  
 And view the various Scenes of my retiring Soul ;  
 There I walk o'er the Mazes I have trod,  
 While Hope and Fear are in a doubtful Strife,  
 Whether this *Opera* of Life  
 Be acted well to gain the *Plaudit* of my G o d.

## IV.

There's a Day hastning, ('tis an awful Day !)  
 When the Great Sovereign shall at large review  
 All that we speak, and all we do,  
 The several Parts we act on this wide Stage of Clay :  
 These he approves, and those he blames,  
 And crowns perhaps a Porter, and a Prince he damns.  
 O if the Judge from his tremendous Seat  
 Shall not condemn what I have done, I shall

I shall be happy, tho' unknown,  
Nor need the gazing Rabble, nor the shouting Street,

V.

I hate the *Glory*, Friend, that springs  
From vulgar Breath, and empty Sound;  
*Fame* mounts her upward with a flat'ring Gale  
Upon her airy Wings,  
Till *Envy* shoots, and *Fame* receives the Wound;  
Then her flagging Pinions fail,  
Down *Glory* falls and strikes the Ground,  
And breaks her batter'd Limbs.  
Rather let me be quite conceal'd from *Fame*;  
How happy I should lie  
In sweet Obscurity,  
Nor the loud World pronounce my little Name!  
Here I could live and die alone;  
Or if Society be due  
To keep our Taste of Pleasure new,  
*GUNSTON*, I'd live and die with you,  
For both our Souls are one.

VI.

Here we could sit and pass the pleasing Hour,  
And pity Kingdoms, and their Kings,  
And smile at all their shining Things,  
Their Toys of State, and Images of Power;  
*Vertue* should dwell within our Seat,  
*Vertue* alone could make it sweet,  
Nor is her self secure, but in a close Retreat.  
While she withdraws from public Praise  
*Envy* perhaps would cease to rail,  
*Envy* itself may innocently gaze  
At Beauty in a Vail:

But if she once advance to Light,  
Her Charms are lost in *Envy's* fight,  
And *Vertue* stands the Mark of universal Spight.

\*\*\*\*\*

T O  
JOHN HARTOPP, Esq;  
N O W  
Sir JOHN HARTOPP, Bart.  
*The Disdain.*

1700.

I.

**H**ARTOPP, I love the Soul that dares  
Tread the Temptations of his Years  
Beneath his youthful Feet:  
**FLEETWOOD** and all thy heavenly Line  
Look thro' the Stars, and smile divine  
Upon an Heir so great.  
Young **HARTOPP** knows this noble Theme,  
'That the wild Scenes of busy Life,  
The Noise, th' Amusements, and the Strife  
Are but the Visions of the Night,  
Gay Phantoms of delusive Light,  
Or a vexatious Dream.

II.

Flesh is the vilest and the least  
Ingredient of our Frame:  
We're born to live above the Beast,  
Or quit the Manly Name.  
Pleasures of Sense we leave for Boys;

Be

Be shining Dust the Miser's Food ;  
Let Fancy feed on Fame and Noise,  
Souls must pursue diviner Joys,  
And seize th' Immortal Good.



T O

MITIO, my FRIEND.

An EPISTLE.

**F**orgive me, MITIO, that there should be any mortifying Lines in the following Poems inscribed to you, so soon after your Entrance into that State which was design'd for the compleatest Happiness on Earth: But you will quickly discover, that the Muse in the first Poem only represents the Shades and dark Colours that Melancholy throws upon Love, and the Social Life. In the second, perhaps she indulges her own bright Ideas a little. Yet if the Accounts are but well balanced at last, and Things set in a due Light, I hope there is no Ground for Censure. Here you will find an Attempt made to talk of one of the most important Concerns of human Nature in Verse, and that with a Solemnity becoming the Argument. I have banished Grimace and Ridicule, that Persons of the most serious Character may read without Offence. What was written several Years ago to your self is now permitted to entertain the World; but you may assume it to your self as a private Entertainment still, while you lie concealed behind a feigned Name.



*The Mourning-Piece.*

**L**IFE's a long Tragedy: This Globe the Stage,  
 Well fix'd and well adorn'd with strong Machines,  
 Gay Fields, and Skies, and Seas: The Actors many;  
 The Plot immense: A Flight of Dæmons fit  
 On every failing Cloud with fatal Purpose;  
 And shoot across the Scenes ten thousand Arrows  
 Perpetual and unseen, headed with Pain,  
 With Sorrow, Infamy, Disease and Death.  
 The pointed Plagues fly silent thro' the Air,  
 Nor twangs the Bow, yet sure and deep the Wound.

*Dianthe* acts her little Part alone,  
 Nor wishes an Associate. Lo she glides  
 Single thro' all the Storm, and more secure;  
 Less are her Dangers, and her Breast receives  
 The fewest Darts. " But, O my lov'd *Marilla*,  
 " My Sister, once my Friend, (*Dianthe* cries)  
 " How much art thou expos'd! Thy growing Soul  
 " Doubled in Wedlock, multiply'd in Children,  
 " Stands but the broader Mark for all the Mischiefs  
 " That rove promiscuous o'er the mortal Stage:  
 " Children, those dear young Limbs, those tenderest Pieces  
 " Of our own Flesh, those little other Selves,  
 " How they dilate the Heart to wide Dimensions,  
 " And soften every Fibre to improve  
 " The Mother's sad Capacity of Pain!

" I mourn

“ I mourn *Fidelio* too; tho' Heaven chose  
“ A Favourite Mate for him, of all her Sex  
“ The Pride and Flower: How blest the lovely Pair  
“ Beyond Expression, if well-mingled Loves  
“ And Woes well-mingled could improve our Blifs!  
“ Amidst the rugged Cares of Life behold  
“ The Father and the Husband; flattering Names,  
“ That spread his Title, and enlarge his Share  
“ Of common Wretchedness. He fondly hopes  
“ To multiply his Joys, but every Hour  
“ Renews the Disappointment and the Smart.  
“ There's not a Wound afflicts the meanest Joint  
“ Of his fair Partner, or her Infant-Train,  
“ (Sweet Babes!) but pierces to his inmost Soul.  
“ Strange is thy Power, O Love! what numerous Veins,  
“ And Arteries, and Arms, and Hands, and Eyes,  
“ Are link'd and fasten'd to a Lover's Heart,  
“ By strong but secret Strings! with vain Attempt  
“ We put the *Stoic* on, in vain we try  
“ To break the Ties of Nature and of Blood;  
“ Those hidden Threads maintain the dear Communion  
“ Inviolably firm: their thrilling Motions  
“ Reciprocal give endless Sympathy  
“ In all the Bitters and the Sweets of Life.  
“ Thrice happy Man, if Pleasure only knew  
“ These Avenues of Love to reach our Souls,  
“ And Pain had never found 'em!

Thus sang the tuneful Maid, fearful to try  
The bold Experiment. Oft *Daphnis* came,  
And oft *Narcissus*, Rivals of her Heart,



Luring her Eyes with Trifles dipt in Gold,  
 And the gay filken Bondage. Firm she stood,  
 And bold repuls'd the bright Temptation still,  
 Nor put the Chains on; Dangerous to try,  
 And hard to be dissolv'd. Yet rising Tears  
 Sate on her Eye-lids, while her Numbers flow'd  
 Harmonious Sorrow; and the pitying Drops  
 Stole down her Cheeks, to mourn the hapless State  
 Of mortal Love. Love, thou best Blessing sent  
 To soften Life, and make our Iron Cares  
 Easy: But thy own Cares of softer kind  
 Give sharper Wounds: They lodge too near the Heart,  
 Beat, like the Pulse, perpetual, and create  
 A strange uneasy Sense, a tempting Pain.

Say, my Companion *MITIO*, speak sincere,  
 (For thou art learned now) what anxious Thoughts,  
 What kind Perplexities tumultuous rise,  
 If but the Absence of a Day divide  
 Thee from thy fair Beloved! Vainly smiles  
 The cheerful Sun, and Night with radiant Eyes  
 Twinkles in vain: The Region of thy Soul  
 Is Darkness, till thy better Star appear.  
 Tell me, what Toil, what Torment to sustain  
 The rolling Burden of the tedious Hours?  
 The tedious Hours are Ages. Fancy roves  
 Restless in fond Enquiry, nor believes  
*Charissa* safe: *Charissa*, in whose Life  
 Thy Life consists, and in her Comfort thine.  
 Fear and Surmise put on a thousand Forms  
 Or dear Disquietude, and round thine Ears

Whisper

Whisper ten thousand Dangers, endless Woes,  
Till thy Frame shudders at her fancy'd Death ;  
Then dies my *MITIO*, and his Blood creeps cold  
Thro' every Vein. Speak, does the Stranger-Muse  
Cast happy Guesſes at the unknown Paſſion,  
Or has ſhe fabled all? Inform me, Friend,  
Are half thy Joys ſincere? Thy Hopes fulfill'd,  
Or frustrate? Here commit thy ſecret Griefs  
To faithful Ears, and be they bury'd here  
In Friendſhip and Oblivion; leſt they ſpoil  
Thy new-born Pleaſures with diſtaſteful Gall.  
Nor let thine Eyes too greedily drink in  
The frightful Proſpect, when untimely Death  
Shall make wild Inroads on the Parent's Heart,  
And his dear Offspring to the cruel Grave  
Are dragg'd in ſad Succeſſion, while his Soul  
Is torn away Piece-Meal: Thus dies the Wretch  
A various Death, and frequent, e'er he quit  
The Theatre, and make his final *Exit*.

But if his deareſt Half, his faithful Mate  
Survive, and in the ſweeteſt ſaddeſt Airs  
Of Love and Grief, approach with trembling Hand  
To cloſe his ſwimming Eyes, what double Pangs,  
What Racks, what Twinges rend his Heart-ſtrings off  
From the fair Boſom of that Fellow-Dove  
He leaves behind to mourn? What jealous Cares  
Hang on his parting Soul, to think his Love  
Expos'd to wild Oppreſſion, and the Herd  
Of ſavage Men? So parts the dying Turtle  
With ſobbing Accents, with ſuch ſad Regret

Leaves

Leaves his kind feather'd Mate : The Widow-Bird  
 Wanders in lonesome Shade, forgets her Food,  
 Forgets her Life; or falls a speedier Prey  
 To talon'd Faulcons, and the crooked Beak  
 Of Hawks athirst for Blood—————



The Second PART: or,

*The bright Vision.*

**T**HUS far the Muse, in unaccustom'd Mood,  
 And Strains unpleasing to a Lover's Ear,  
 Indulg'd a Gloom of Thought; and thus she sang  
 Partial; for *Melancholy's* hateful Form  
 Stood by in sable Robe: The pensive Muse  
 Survey'd the darksome Scenes of Life, and fought  
 Some bright relieving Glimpse, some cordial Ray  
 In the fair World of Love: But while she gaz'd  
 Delightful on the State of Twin-born Souls  
 United, bless'd, the cruel Shade apply'd  
 A dark long Tube, and a false tinctur'd Glass  
 Deceitful; blending Love and Life at once  
 In Darkness, Chaos, and the common Mass  
 Of Misery: Now *Urania* feels the Cheat,  
 And breaks the hated Optic in Disdain.  
 Swift vanishes the fullen Form, and lo  
 The Scene shines bright with Bliss: Behold the Place  
 Where Mischiefs never fly, Cares never come  
 With wrinkled Brow, nor Anguish, nor Disease,

Nor

Nor Malice forky-tongu'd. On this dear Spot,  
*MITIO*, my Love would fix and plant thy Station  
To act thy Part of Life, serene and blest  
With the fair Confort fitted to thy Heart.

Sure 'tis a Vision of that happy Grove  
Where the first Authors of our mournful Race  
Liv'd in sweet Partnership! one Hour they liv'd,  
But chang'd the tasted Blifs (imprudent Pair!)  
For Sin, and Shame, and this waste Wilderness  
Of Briars, and nine hundred Years of Pain.  
The wishing Muse new-dresses the fair Garden  
Amid this Desert-World, with budding Blifs,  
And Ever-greens, and Balms, and flowry Beauties  
Without one dang'rous Tree: There heavenly Dews  
Nightly descending shall impearl the Grass  
And verdant Herbage; Drops of Fragrancy  
Sit trembling on the Spires: The spicy Vapours  
Rise with the Dawn, and thro' the Air diffus'd  
Salute your waking Senses with Perfume:  
While vital Fruits with their Ambrosial Juice  
Renew Life's purple Flood and Fountain, pure  
From vicious Taint: And with your Innocence  
Immortalize the Structure of your Clay.  
On this new Paradise the cloudless Skies  
Shall smile perpetual, while the Lamp of Day,  
With Flames unsully'd, (as the fabled Torch  
Of *Hymen*) measures out your Golden Hours  
Along his Azure Road. The nuptial Moon  
In milder Rays serene, should nightly rise  
Full-orb'd (if Heaven and Nature will indulge

236 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book II.

So fair an Emblem) big with Silver Joys,  
 And still forget her Wane. The feather'd Choir  
 Warbling their Maker's Praise on early Wing,  
 Or perch'd on Evening-Bough, shall join your Worship,  
 Join your sweet Vespers, and the Morning-Song.

O sacred Symphony! Hark, thro' the Grove  
 I hear the Sound Divine! I'm all Attention,  
 All Ear, all Extasy; unknown Delight!  
 And the fair Muse proclaims the Heav'n below.

Not the Seraphic Minds of high Degree  
 Disdain converse with Men: Again returning  
 I see th' Ethereal Host on downward Wing.  
 Lo, at the Eastern Gate young Cherubs stand  
 Guardians, commission'd to convey their Joys  
 To earthly Lovers. Go, ye happy Pair,  
 Go taste their Banquet, learn their nobler Pleasures  
 Supernal, and from Brutal Dregs refin'd.  
*Raphael* shall teach thee, Friend, exalted Thoughts  
 And intellectual Blifs. 'Twas *Raphael* taught  
 The Patriarch of our Progeny th' Affairs  
 Of Heaven: (So *Milton* sings, enlightned Bard!  
 Nor mis'd his Eyes, when in sublimest Strain  
 The Angel's great Narration he repeats  
 To *Albion's* Sons high-favour'd) Thou shalt learn  
 Celestial Lessons from his awful Tongue;  
 And with soft Grace and interwoven Loves  
 (Grateful Digression) all his Words rehearse  
 To thy *Charissa's* Ear, and charm her Soul.  
 Thus with divine Discourse, in shady Bowers

Of

Of *Eden*, our first Father entertain'd  
*Eve* his sole Auditress; and deep Dispute  
With Conjugal Careffes on her Lip  
Solv'd easy, and abstrusest Thoughts reveal'd.

Now the Day wears apace, now *MITIO* comes  
From his bright Tutor, and finds out his Mate.  
Behold the dear Associates seated low  
On humble Turf, with Rose and Myrtle strow'd;  
But high their Conference? how self-suffic'd  
Lives their Eternal Maker, girt around  
With Glories; arm'd with Thunders; and his Throne  
Mortal Access forbids, projecting far  
Splendors unsufferable and radiant Death,  
With Reverence and Abasement deep they fall  
Before his Sovereign Majesty, to pay  
Due Worship: Then his Mercy on their Souls  
Smiles with a gentler Ray, but Sovereign still;  
And leads their Meditation and Discourse  
Long Ages backward, and across the Seas  
To *Bethlehem* of *Judah*: There the Son,  
The filial Godhead, Character express  
Of Brightness inexpressible laid by  
His beamy Robes, and make Descent to Earth  
Sprung from the Sons of *Adam*, he became  
A second Father, studious to regain  
Lost Paradise for Men, and purchase Heav'n.

The Lovers with Indearment mutual thus  
Promiscuous talk'd, and Questions intricate  
His manly Judgment still resolv'd, and still

Held her Attention fix'd: she musing sat  
 On the sweet Mention of Incarnate Love,  
 Till Rapture wak'd her Voice to softest Strains.  
 " She sang the Infant God; (mysterious Theme!)  
 " How vile his Birth-place, and his Cradle vile;  
 " The Ox and Ass his mean Companions; there  
 " In Habit vile the Shepherds flock around,  
 " Saluting the great Mother, and adore  
 " *Israel's* anointed King, th' appointed Heir  
 " Of the Creation. How debas'd he lies  
 " Beneath his Regal State; for thee, my *MITIO*,  
 " Debas'd in servile form; but Angels stood  
 " Ministring round their Charge with folding Wings  
 " Obsequious, tho' unseen; while lightsome Hours  
 " Fulfill'd the Day, and the grey Evening rose.  
 " Then the fair Guardians hov'ring o'er his Head  
 " Wakeful all Night, drive the foul Spirits far,  
 " And with their fanning Pinions purge the Air  
 " From busy Phantoms, from infectious Damps,  
 " And impure Taint; while their Ambrosial Plumes  
 " A dewy Slumber on his Senses shed.  
 " Alternate Hymns the heav'nly Watches sung  
 " Melodious, soothing the surrounding Shades,  
 " And kept the Darkness chaste and holy. Then  
 " Midnight was charm'd, and all her gazing Eyes  
 " Wonder'd to see their mighty Maker sleep.  
 " Behold the Glooms disperse, the rosy Morn  
 " Smiles in the *East* with Eye-lids opening fair  
 " But not so fair as Thine; O I could fold Thee,  
 " My young Almighty, my Creator-Babe,  
 " For ever in these Arms! For ever dwell

" Upon

‘ Upon thy lovely Form with gazing Joy,  
“ And every Pulse should beat Seraphic Love!  
“ Around my Seat should crouding Cherubs come  
“ With swift Ambition, zealous to attend  
“ Their Prince, and form a Heav’n below the Sky.

“ Forbear, *Chariffa*, O forbear the Thought  
“ Of Female-Fondness, and forgive the Man  
“ That interrupts such melting Harmony!

Thus *MITIO*; and awakes her nobler Powers  
To pay just Worship to the sacred King,  
*JESUS*, the G O D; nor with Devotion pure  
Mix the Careffes of her softer Sex;

(Vain Blandishment) “ Come, turn thine Eyes aside

“ From *Betble'em*, and climb up the doleful Steep

“ Of bloody *Calvary*, where naked Sculls

“ Pave the sad Road, and fright the Traveller.

“ Can my Beloved bear to trace the Feet

“ Of her Redeemer panting up the Hill

“ Hard-burden’d? Can thy Heart attend his Cross?

“ Nail’d to the cruel Wood he groans, he dies,

“ For thee he dies. Beneath thy Sins and mine

“ (Horrible Load!) the sinless Saviour groans,

“ And in fierce Anguish of the Soul expires.

“ Adoring Angels pry with bending Head

“ Searching the deep Contrivance, and admire

“ This Infinite Design. Here Peace is made

“ ’Twixt G O D the Sovereign, and the Rebel Man;

“ Here *Satan* overthrown with all his Hosts

“ In second Ruin rages and despairs;

“ Malice it self despairs. The Captive Prey

“ Long



“ Long held in Slavery hopes a sweet Release,

“ And *Adam's* ruin'd Offspring shall revive

“ Thus ransom'd from the greedy Jaws of Death.

The fair Disciple heard; her Passions move

Harmonious to the Great Discourse, and breathe

Refin'd Devotion: while new Smiles of Love

Repay her Teacher. Both with bended Knees

Read o'er the Covenant of eternal Life

Brought down to Men; seal'd by the sacred Three

In Heav'n, and seal'd on Earth with GOD's own Blood.

Here they unite their Names again, and sign

Those peaceful Articles. (Hail, blest Co-heirs

Celestial! Ye shall grow to manly Age,

And spite of Earth and Hell, in season due

Possess the fair Inheritance above.)

With joyous Admiration they survey

The Gospel-Treasures infinite, unseen

By mortal Eye, by mortal Ear unheard,

And unconceiv'd by Thought: Riches Divine,

And Honours which th' Almighty Father-GOD

Pour'd with immense Profusion on his Son,

High-Treasurer of Heaven. The Son bestows

The Life, the Love, the Blessing, and the Joy

On Bankrupt Mortals who believe and love

His Name. “ Then, my *Charissa*, all is thine.

“ And thine, my *MITIO*, the fair Saint replies.

“ Life, Death, the World below, and Worlds on high

“ And Place, and Time, are ours; and Things to come

“ And past, and present; for our Interest stands

“ Firm in our Mystick Head, the Title sure.

“ 'Tis for our Health and sweet Refreshment, (while

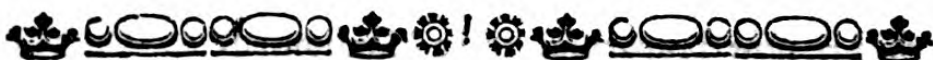
“ We

“ We sojourn Strangers here) the fruitful Earth  
“ Bears plenteous; and revolving Seasons still  
“ Drefs her vast Globe in various Ornament.  
“ For us this chearful Sun and chearful Light  
“ Diurnal shine. This blue Expanse of Sky  
“ Hangs, a rich Canopy above our Heads  
“ Covering our Slumbers, all with starry Gold  
“ Inwrought, when Night alternates her Return.  
“ For us Time wears his Wings out: Nature keeps  
“ Her Wheels in motion, and her Fabrick stands.  
“ Glories beyond our Ken of mortal Sight  
“ Are now preparing, and a Mansion fair  
“ Awaits us, where the Saints unbody'd live,  
“ Spirits releas'd from Clay, and purg'd from Sin.  
“ Thither our Hearts with most incessant Wish  
“ Panting aspire; when shall that dearest Hour  
“ Shine and release us hence, and bear us high,  
“ Bear us at once unsever'd to our better Home?

O blest Connubial State! O happy Pair,  
Envy'd by yet unfociated Souls  
Who seek their faithful Twins! Your Pleasures rise  
Sweet as the Morn, advancing as the Day,  
Fervent as glorious Noon, serenely calm  
As Summer-Evenings. The vile Sons of Earth  
Groveling in Dust with all their noisy Jars  
Restless, shall interrupt your Joys no more  
Than barking Animals affright the Moon  
Sublime, and riding in her Midnight Way.  
Friendship and Love shall undistinguish'd reign  
O'er all your Passions with unrival'd Sway

Mutual

Mutual and everlasting: Friendship knows  
 No Property in Good, but all Things common  
 That each possesses, as the Light or Air  
 In which we breathe and live: There's not one Thought  
 Can lurk in close Reserve, no Barriers fix'd,  
 But every Passage open as the Day  
 To one another's Breast, and inmost Mind.  
 Thus by Communion your Delight shall grow,  
 Thus Streams of mingled Blis swell higher as they flow,  
 Thus Angels mix their Flames, and more divinely glow.



The Third PART: or,

*The Account balanced.*

I.

**S**hould Sovereign Love before me stand,  
 With all his Train of Pomp and State,  
 And bid the daring Muse relate  
 His Comforts and his Cares;  
*MITIO*, I would not ask the Sand  
 For Metaphors t' express their Weight,  
 Nor borrow Numbers from the Stars.  
 Thy Cares and Comforts, sovereign Love,  
 Vastly out-weigh the Sand below,  
 And to a larger Audit grow  
 Than all the Stars above.  
 Thy mighty Losses and thy Gains  
 Are their own mutual Measures;

Only

Only the Man that knows thy Pains  
Can reckon up thy Pleasures.

II.

Say, *Damon*, say, how bright the Scene,  
*Damon* is half-divinely blest,  
Leaning his Head on his *Florella's* Breast  
Without a jealous Thought, or busy Care between:  
Then the sweet Passions mix and share;  
*Florella* tells thee all her Heart,  
Nor can thy Soul's remotest Part  
Conceal a Thought or Wish from the beloved Fair.  
Say, what a Pitch thy Pleasures fly,  
When Friendship all-sincere grows up to Ecstasy,  
Nor Self contracts the Bliss, nor Vice pollutes the Joy.  
While thy dear Offspring round thee sit,  
Or sporting innocently at thy Feet  
Thy kindest Thoughts engage:  
Those little Images of Thee,  
What pretty Toys of Youth they be  
And growing Props of Age!

III.

But short is earthly Bliss! The changing Wind  
Blows from the sickly *South*, and brings  
Malignant Fevers on its sultry Wings,  
Relentless Death fits close behind:  
Now gasping Infants, and a Wife in Tears,  
With piercing Groans salutes his Ears,  
Thro' every Vein the thrilling Torments roll;  
While Sweet and Bitter are at Strife  
In those dear Miseries of Life,  
Those tenderest Pieces of his bleeding Soul.

The

The pleasing Sense of Love awhile  
 Mixt with the Heart-ake may the Pain beguile,  
 And make a feeble Fight;  
 Till Sorrows like a gloomy Deluge rise,  
 Then every smiling Passion dies,  
 And Hope alone with wakeful Eyes  
 Darling and solitary waits the slow-returning Light.

## IV.

Here then let my Ambition rest,  
 May I be moderately blest  
 When I the Laws of Love obey;  
 Let but my Pleasure and my Pain  
 In equal Balance ever reign,  
 Or mount by Turns and sink again,  
 And share just Measures of alternate Sway.  
 So *Damon* lives, and ne'er complains;  
 Scarce can we hope diviner Scenes  
 On this dull Stage of Clay:  
 The Tribes beneath the Northern *Bear*  
 Submit to Darkness half the Year,  
 Since half the Year is Day.

~~~~~  
*On the Death of the Duke of Gloucester,  
 just after Mr. Dryden. 1700.*

## AN EPIGRAM.

*DRYDEN* is dead, *DRYDEN* alone could sing  
 The full-grown Glories of a future King.  
 Now *GLOSTER* dies: Thus lesser Heroes live  
 By that Immortal Breath that Poets give;

And scarce survive the Muse: But *WILLIAM* stands,  
Nor asks his Honours from the Poet's Hands.

*WILLIAM* shall shine without a *DRYDEN*'s Praise,  
His Laurels are not grafted on the Bays.



An Epigram of *Martial* to *Cirinus*.

*Sic tua, Cirini, promas Epigrammata vulgo  
Ut mecum possis, &c.*

Inscrib'd to Mr. *JOSIAH HORT*. 1694.

Now Lord Bishop of *FERNES* &c. in *Ireland*.

SO smooth your Numbers, Friend, your Verse so sweet.

So sharp the Jest, and yet the Turn so neat,  
That with her *Martial Rome* would place *Cirine*,  
*Rome* would prefer your Sense and Thought to mine.  
Yet modest you decline the public Stage,

To fix your Friend alone amidst th' applauding Age.

So *Maro* did; the mighty *Maro* sings

In vast Heroic Notes of vast Heroic Things,  
And leaves the Ode to dance upon his *Flaccus* Strings. }

He scorn'd to daunt the dear *Horatian* Lyre,

Tho' his brave Genius flash'd *Pindaric* Fire, }

And at his Will could silence all the Lyric Quire. }

So to his *Varius* he resign'd the Praise

Of the proud Buskin and the Tragic Bays,

When he could thunder with a loftier Vein,

And sing of Gods and Heroes in a bolder Strain.

A handsome Treat, a Piece of Gold, or so,  
And Compliments will every Friend bestow;

## LYRIC POEMS, Book II.

Rarely a *Virgil*, a *Cirine* we meet,  
That lays his Laurels at inferior Feet,  
And yields the tenderest Point of Honour, *Wit.*



### EPISTOLA

Fratri suo dilecto *R. W. I. W. S. P. D.*

**R** *Ursùm tuas, Amande Frater, Accepi Literas, eodem  
fortassè momento, quo meæ ad te pervenerunt;  
idemque qui te scribentem vidit Dies, meum ad Epistolare  
munus excitavit Calamum; non Inane est inter nos Fra-  
ternum nomen, unicus enim Spiritus nos intùs animat,  
agitque & Concordes in ambobus efficit motus: O utinam  
crescat indiès, & vigescat mutua Charitas; faxit Deus,  
ut Amor sui nostra incendat & descæcet pectora, tunc  
etenim & alternis puræ Amicitiae flammis erga nos in-  
vicem Divinum in modum ardebimus; Contemplemur  
Jesum nostrum, Cæleste illud & adorandum Exemplar  
Charitatis. Ille est.*

**QUI** *quandam æterno delapsus ab Æthere Vultus  
Induit Humanos, ut posset Corpore nostras  
(Heu miseris) sufferre vices; sponsoris obivit  
Munia, & in sese Tabulæ maledicta Minacis  
Transtulit, & sceleris poenas hominisque reatum.*

*Ecce jacet desertus humi, diffusus in herbam  
Integer, innocuas versus sua fidera Palmas  
Et placidum attollens vultum, nec ad oscula Patris  
Amplexus solitosve; Artus nudatus amictu  
Sidereos, & sponte sinum patefactus ad Iras*

*Numinis*

Numinis armati. Pater, hic infige \* sagittas,  
 “ Hæc, ait, iratum forbebunt Pectora ferrum,  
 “ Abluat Æthereus mortalia Crimina Sanguis.

Dixit, & horrendum fremuere tonitrua Cæli  
 Infensusque Deus; (quem jam posuisse paternum  
 Musa queri vellet nomen, sed & ipsa fragores  
 Ad tantos pavescita file,) Jam diffilit Æther,  
 Pandunturque fores, ubi duro Carcere regnat  
 IRA, & Pœnarum Thesauros mille coerces.  
 Inde ruunt gravidi vesano Sulphure Nimbi,  
 Centuplicisque volant contorta volumina Flammæ  
 In Caput immeritum; diro hic sub Pondere pressus  
 Restat, compressos dumque ardens explicat artus  
 † Purpureo vestes tinctæ sudore madescunt.  
 Nec tamen infando *Vindex Regina* labori  
 Segnius incumbit, sed lassos increpat Ignes  
 Acriter, & somno languentem suscitatur || Ensem:  
 “ Surge, age, Divinum pete Pectus, & imbue sacro  
 “ Flumine mucronem; Vos hinc, mea spicula, latè  
 “ Ferrea per totum dispergite tormina *Christum*,  
 “ Immensum tolerare valet; ad pondera Pœnæ  
 “ Sustentanda hominem suffulciet Incola NUMEN.  
 “ Et tu sacra *Decas Legum*, Violata Tabella,  
 “ Ebibe vindictam; vastâ satiabere cæde,  
 “ Mortalis Culpæ pensabit dedecus ingens  
 “ Permistus Deitate Cruor.—————

Sic fata, immiti contorquet Vulnera dextrâ  
 Dilaniatque sinus; sancti penetralia Cordis

\* Job iv. 6.

† Luke xxii. 44.

|| Zech. xiii. 7.



Panduntur, sævis avidus Dolor involat alis,  
 Atque audax Mentem scrutatur, & Ilia mordet:  
 Intereà Servator \* Ovat, Victorque Doloris  
 Eminent, Illustri † perfusus Membra Cruore,  
 Exultatque miser fieri; nam fortiùs illum  
 Urget Patris honos, & non vincenda Voluptas  
 Servandi miseros Sontes; O nobilis Ardor  
 Pœnarum! O quid non Mortalia Pectora cogis  
 Durus Amor? Quid non Cœlestia?—————

*At subsidat Phantasia, vanescant Imagines; nescio quo  
 me proripuit amens Musa; Volui quatuor lineas pedibus  
 astringere, & ecce! numeri crescunt in immensum; dum-  
 que concitato Genio laxavi fræna, vereor ne juvenilis  
 impetus Theologiam læserit, & audax nimis Imaginatio.  
 Heri allata est ad me Epistola indicans Matrem meliusculè  
 se habere, licet ignis febrilis non prorsus deseruit mor-  
 tale ejus Domicilium. Plurà volui, sed turgidi & cres-  
 centes versus noluère plura, & coarctârunt scriptio-  
 nis Limites. Vale, amice frater, & in stadio Pietatis &  
 Artis medicæ strenuus decurre.*

Datum à Musæo meo Londini xv<sup>to</sup> Kalend. Febr.  
 Anno Salutis ClōCXCHII.

\* Col. ii. 15.

† Luc. xxii. 24.



*Fratrī E. W. olim navigaturo.*

Sept. 30. 1691.

**I** Felix, pede prospero  
**I** Frater, Trabe pineâ  
 Sulces Æquora cærula  
 Pandas Carbasa flatibus

Quæ

Quæ tutò reditura sint.  
Non te monstra Natantia  
Ponti Carnivoræ Incolæ  
Prædentur Rate Naufragâ.

Navis, Tu tibi creditum  
Fratrem dimidium mei  
Salvum fer per Inhospita  
Ponti Regna, per Avios  
Tractus, & liquidum Chaos.  
Nec te sorbeat horrida  
Syrtis, nec Scopulus minax  
Rumpat Roboreum latus.  
Captent Mitia flamina  
Antennæ; & Zephyri leves  
Dent Portum placidum tibi.

Tu, qui flumina, qui vagos  
Fluctus Oceani regis,  
Et sævum Boream domas,  
Da fratri faciles vias,  
Et fratrem reducem suis.



Ad Reverendum Virum

D<sup>m</sup> *JOHANNEM PINHORNE,*

Fidum Adolescentiæ meæ Præceptorem.

*Pindarici Carminis Specimen.* 1694.

I.

**E**T te, *PINORNI,* Musa *Trisantica*  
Salutat, ardens discipulam tuam

N 3

Gratè

250 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book II.

Gratè fateri: nunc Athénas,  
 Nunc Latias per amœnitates  
 Tutò pererrans te recolit Ducem,  
 Te quondam teneros & Ebraia per aspera gressus  
 Non durâ duxisse manu.  
 Tuo patefcunt lumine Thespîi  
 Campi atque ad arcem Pieridôn iter.  
 En altus affurgens *Homerus*  
 Arma Deosque Virofque miscens  
 Occupat Æthereum Parnaffi culmen: *Homeri*  
 Immenfos ftupeco manes—————  
 Te, *Maro*, dulcè canens fylvas, te bella fonantem  
 Ardua, da veniam tenui venerare *Camænâ*:  
 Tuæque accipias, *Thebane* Vates,  
 Debita Thura Lyræ.  
 Vobis, magna Trias! clariffima Nomina, femper  
 Scrinia noftra patent, & Pectora noftra patebunt,  
 Quum mihi cunque levem concefferit otia & horam  
 Divina *Mofis* pagina.

II.

*Flaccus* ad hanc Triadem ponatur, at ipfe pudendas  
 Deponat Veneres: venias, fed \* *purus* & *insons*  
*Ut te collaudem*, dum *sordes* & *mala luftra*  
 Ablutus, *Venusine*, canis ridefve. Recifæ  
 Hâc lege accedant *Satyræ Juvenalis*, amari  
 Terrôres vitiorum. At longè cæcus abeffet  
*Perfius*, obfcurus Vates, nifi lumina circum-  
 -fufa forent, *Sphingifque* enigmata, *Bonde*, fcidiffes.

---

\* *Horat. Lib. I. Sat. 6.*

Grande sonans *Senecæ* fulmen, grandisque cothurni  
Pompa *Sophoclei* celfo ponantur eodem  
Ordine, & ambabus simul hos amplectar in ulnis.

Tutò, Poetæ, tutò habitabitis  
Pictos abacos: improba *Tinea*

Obiit, nec audet sæva castas

Attingere *Blatta Camænas*.

At tu renidens fœda *Epigrammatum*,  
Farrago inertùm, stercoris impii

Sentina fætens, *Martialis*,

In *Barathrum* relegandus imum

Aufuge, & hinc tecùm rapias *Catullum*

Insulsè mollem, narribus, auribus

Ingrata castis carmina, & improbi

Spurcos *Nasonis* Amores.

III.

Nobilis extremâ gradiens *Caledonis* ab orâ  
En *Buchananus* adest. Divini Psaltis Imago  
*Jessidæ* salveto; potens seu Numinis Iras  
Fulminibus miscere, sacro vel lumine Mentis

Fugare noctes, vel *Citharæ* sono

Sedare fluctus Pectoris.

Tu mihi hærebis comes ambulanti,

Tu Domi astabis socius *Perennis*,

Seu levi Mensæ simul assidere

Dignabere, seu *Lecticæ*.

Mox recumbentis vigilans ad aurem

Aureos suadebis inire somnos

Sacra sopitis superinferens ob-

livia curis.

252 L Y R I C P O E M S, Book II.

Stet juxtà \* *Casimirus*, huic nec parciùs Ignem  
Natura indulfit nec Musa armavit Alumnum

\* *Sarbiivium* rudiore Lyrâ.

Quanta *Polonum* levat aura Cygnum!

† *Humana* linquens (en fibi *devii*

*Montes recedunt*) luxuriantibus

Spatiatur in aëre pennis.

Seu tu fortè virum tollis ad æthera,

Cognatosve Thronos & patrium Polum

Visurus confurgis ovans,

Visum fatigas, aciemque fallis,

Dum tuum a longè stupeo volatum

O non Imitabilis Ales.

IV.

*Sarbiivii* ad nomen gelida incalet

Musa, simul totus fervere

Sentio, stellatas levis induor

Alas & tollor in altum.

Jam juga *Zionis* radens pede

Elato inter sidera vertice

Longè despecto mortalia.

Quam juvat altifonis volitare per æthera pennis,

Et ridere procul fallacia Gaudia sêcli

Terrellæ Grandia inania,

Quæ mortale genus (heu male) deperit.

O Curas hominum miseras! Cano,

Et miseras nugas Diademata.

Ventosæ fortis Ludibrium.

---

\* *M. Casimirus, Sarbiewski Poeta insignis Polonis.*

† *Ode 5. Lib. 2.*

En mihi subsidunt Terrenæ à pectore fæces,  
Gestit & effrænis divinum effundere Carmen  
Mens afflata Deo

at vos Heroes & Arma

Et procul este Dii, Ludicra Numina.

Quid mihi cum vestræ pondere Lanceæ,

*Pallas!* aut vestris, *Dionyse*, *Thyrsis?*

Et *Clava*, & *Anguis*, & *Leo*, & *Hercules*,

Et brutum tonitru fictitii Patris.

Abstate a carmine nostro.

V.

Te, Deus Omnipotens! te nostra sonabit *JESU*

Musa, nec affueto cælestes Barbiton ausû

Tentabit numeros. Vasti sine limite Numen &

Immensum sine lege Deum numeri sine lege sonabunt.

*Sed Musam magna pollicentem destituit vigor; Divino  
jubare perstringitur oculorum acies. En labascit pennis,  
tremat artubus, ruit deorsum per inane Ætheris, jacet  
victa, obstupescit, silet.*

*Ignoscas, Reverende Vir, vano conamini; fragmen hoc  
rude licet & impositum æqui boni Consulas, & gratitu-  
dinis jam diu debitæ in partem reponas.*

\*\*\*\*\*

*Votum, seu Vita in terris beata.*

Ad virum dignissimum

*JOHANNEM HARTOPPIUM, Bartum.*

I.

1702.

**H**ARTOPPI eximio stemmate nobilis  
Venâque Ingenii divite, si roges

N 5

Quem

Quem mea Musa beat,  
 Ille mihi felix ter & ampliùs,  
 Et similes superis annos agit  
*Qui sibi sufficiens semper adest sibi.*  
 Hunc longè a curis mortalibus  
 Inter agros, sylvasque filentes  
 Se Musisque suis tranquillâ in pace fruentem  
 Sol orens videt & recumbens.

## II.

Non suæ Vulgi favor insolentis  
 (Plausus insani tumidus popelli)  
 Mentis ad sacram penetrabit arcem,  
 Feriat licèt Æthera clamor.  
 Nec Gaza flammans divitis *Indiæ*,  
 Nec, *Tage* vestræ fulgor *Arenulæ*  
 Ducent ab obscurâ quiete  
 Ad laquear radiantis *Aulæ*.

## III.

O si daretur stamina proprii  
 Tractare fusi pollice proprio,  
 Atque meum mihi fingere fatum;  
 Candidus vitæ color innocentis  
 Fila nativo decoraret Albo  
 Non *Tyriâ* vitiata conchâ.  
 Non aurum, non gemma nitens, nec purpura telæ  
 Intertexta forent invidiosa meæ.  
 Longè a Triumphis, & sonitu Tubæ  
 Longè remotos transfigerem dies:  
 Abstare fasces, (splendida Vanitas)  
 Et vos abstare, *Coronæ*.

## IV. Pro

IV.

Pro meo tecto Casa fit, salubres  
Captet Auroras, præcul Urbis atro  
Distet a fumo, fugiatque longè  
Dura Pthisis mala, dura Tuffis.  
Displicet *Byrsa* & fremitu molesto  
Turba Mercantùm; gratiùs alvear  
Demulcet aures murmure, gratius  
Fons salientis aquæ.

V.

Litigiosa fori me terrent jurgia, lenes  
Ad sylvas properans rixosas execror artes  
Eminus in tuto a Linguis  
Blandimenta artis simul æquus odi,  
Valet, Cives, & amæna fraudis  
Verba; proh Mores! & inane sacri  
Nomen Amici!

VI.

Tuque quæ nostris inimica Musis  
Felle sacratum vitias amorem,  
Absis æternùm, Diva libidinis,  
Et Pharetrate Puer!  
Hinc, hinc, *Cupido*, longius avola;  
Nil mihi cum foedis, Puer, ignibus;  
Æthereâ fervent face pectora,  
Sacra mihi *Venus* est *Urania*,  
Et juvenis *Jessæus* Amor mihi.

VII.

Cœleste carmen (nec taceat *lyra*  
*Jessæa*) lætis auribus insonet,  
Nec *Watsonianis* è medullis



Ulla dies rapiet vel hora.  
 Sacri Libelli deliciæ meæ,  
 Et vos, Sodales, semper amabiles,  
 Nunc simul adfitis, nunc vicissim,  
 Et fallite tædia vitæ.



T O  
 Mrs. S I N G E R.  
 (Now Mrs. R O W E.)

*On the Sight of Some of her Divine  
 Poems, never Printed.*

July 19. 1706

I.

**O**N the fair Banks of gentle *Thames*  
 I tun'd my Harp; nor did celestial Themes  
 Refuse to dance upon my Strings:  
 There beneath the Evening Sky  
 I sung my Cares asleep, and rais'd my Wishes high  
 To Everlasting Things.  
 Sudden from *Albion's* Western Coast  
 Harmonious Notes come gliding by,  
 The neighbouring Shepherds knew the Silver Sound;  
 " 'Tis *PHILOMELA's* Voice, the neighb'ring Shep-  
 At once my Strings all silent lie, (herds cry;  
 At once my fainting Muse was lost,

In

In the superior Sweetness drown'd.  
In vain I bid my tuneful Powers unite ;  
My Soul retir'd, and left my Tongue,  
I was all Ear, and *PHILOMELA's* Song  
Was all divine Delight.

II.

Now be my Harp for ever dumb,  
My Muse attempt no more. 'Twas long ago  
I bid adieu to mortal Things,  
To *Grecian* Tales, and Wars of *Rome*,  
'Twas long ago I broke all but th' immortal Strings ;  
Now those immortal Strings have no Employ,  
Since a fair Angel dwells below,  
To tune the Notes of Heav'n, and propagate the Joy.  
Let all my Powers with Awe profound  
While *PHILOMELA* sings,  
Attend the Rapture of the Sound,  
And my Devotion rise on her Seraphic Wings.

*The End of the second Book.*





# HORÆ LYRICÆ.

\*\*\*\*\*

## BOOK III.

Sacred to the Memory of the DEAD.

\*\*\*\*\*

An EPITAPH on  
King *WILLIAM* III.  
Of Glorious Memory.

*Who dy'd March the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1701.*

I.



**B**ENEATH these Honours of a Tomb,  
GREATNESS in humble Ruin lies:  
(How Earth confines in narrow Room  
What Heroes leave beneath the Skies!)

II.

Preserve, O venerable PILE,  
Inviolat thy sacred Trust;  
To thy cold Arms the *BRITISH* Isle,  
Weeping, commits her richest Dust,

4

III. Ye

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 259

III.

Ye gentlest Ministers of FATE,  
Attend the Monarch as he lies,  
And bid the softest SLUMBERS wait  
With filken Cords to bind his Eyes.

IV.

Rest his dear SWORD beneath his Head;  
Round him his faithful ARMS shall stand;  
Fix his bright ENSIGNS on his Bed,  
The Guards and Honours of our Land.

V.

Ye Sister Arts of PAINT and VERSE,  
Place ALBION fainting by his Side,  
Her Groans arising o'er the Herse,  
And BELGIA sinking when he dy'd.

VI.

High o'er the grave RELIGION set  
In solemn Gold; pronounce the Ground  
Sacred, to bar unhallow'd Feet,  
And plant her Guardian VERTUE round.

VII.

Fair LIBERTY in Sables drest,  
Write his lov'd Name upon his Urn,  
WILLIAM, *the Scourge of Tyrants past,*  
*And Awe of Princes yet unborn.*

VIII.

Sweet PEACE his sacred Relicks keep,  
With Olives blooming round her Head,  
And stretch her wings across the Deep  
To bless the Nations with the Shade.

IX. Stand

IX.

Stand on the Pile, Immortal FAME,  
 Broad Stars adorn thy brightest Robe,  
 Thy thousand Voices sound his Name  
 In Silver Accents round the Globe.

X.

FLATTERY shall faint beneath the Sound,  
 While hoary TRUTH inspires the Song;  
 ENVY grow pale and bite the Ground,  
 And SLANDER gnaw her forky Tongue.

XI.

NIGHT and the GRAVE remove your Gloom;  
 Darkness becomes the vulgar Dead;  
 But GLORY bids the Royal Tomb  
 Disdain the Horrors of a Shade.

XII.

GLORY with all her Lamps shall burn,  
 And watch the Warrior's sleeping Clay,  
 Till the last Trumpet rouse his Urn  
 To aid the Triumphs of the Day.



On the sudden DEATH of  
**Mrs. MARY PEACOCK.**

*An Elegiac Song sent in a Letter of Condolence  
 to Mr. N. P. Merchant at Amsterdam.*

I.

**H** Ark! She bids all her Friends adieu;  
 Some Angel calls her to the Spheres;

Our

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 261

Our Eyes the radiant Saint pursue  
Thro' liquid Telescopes of Tears.

II.

Farewel, bright Soul, a short Farewel,  
Till we shall meet again above  
In the sweet Groves where Pleasures dwell,  
And Trees of Life bear Fruits of Love:

III.

There Glory sits on every Face,  
There Friendship smiles in every Eye,  
There shall our Tongues relate the Grace  
That led us homeward to the Sky.

IV.

O'er all the Names of CHRIST our King  
Shall our harmonious Voices rove,  
Our Harps shall sound from every String  
The Wonders of his bleeding Love.

V.

Come, Sovereign LORD, dear SAVIOUR, come,  
Remove these separating Days,  
Send thy bright Wheels to fetch us home;  
That golden Hour, how long it stays!

VI.

How long must we lie lingring here,  
While Saints around us take their Flight?  
Smiling they quit this dusky Sphere,  
And mount the Hills of heavenly Light.

VII.

Sweet Soul, we leave thee to thy Rest,  
Enjoy thy JESUS and thy GOD,  
Till we, from Bands of Clay releast,  
Spring out and climb the shining Road.

VIII. While

VIII.

While the dear Dust she leaves behind  
 Sleeps in thy Bosom, sacred Tomb!  
 Soft be her Bed, her Slumbers kind,  
 And all her Dreams of Joy to come.



*EPITAPHIUM Viri Venerabilis*

*Dom. N. MATHER,*

*Carminè Lapidario conscriptum.*

**M. S.**

Reverendi admodum Viri

*NATHANAELIS MATHERI.*

QUOD mori potuit hic subtus depositum est.  
 Si quæris, Hospes, Quantus & Qualis fuit  
 Fides enarrabit Lapis.

Nomen à Familiâ duxit  
 Sanctioribus studiis & Evangelio devotâ,  
 Et per utramque *Angliam* celebri,  
*Americanam* sc. atque *Europæam*.

Et hic quoque in sancti Ministerii Spem eductus  
 Non-fallacem:

Et hunc utraque novit *Anglia*  
 Doctum & Docentem.

Corpore fuit procerò, Formâ placidè verendâ ;

At

At supra Corpus & Formam sublimè eminuerunt

Indoles, ingenium, atq; Eruditio:

Supra hæc Pietas, & (si fas dicere)

Supra Pietatem Modestia,

Cæteras enim Dotes obumbravit.

Quoties in rebus Divinis peragendis

Divinitus afflatæ mentis Specimina

Præstantiora edidit,

Toties Hominem sedulus occuluit

Ut solus conspiceretur **D E U S**:

Voluit totus latere, nec potuit;

Heu quantum tamen sui nos latet!

Et majorem Laudis Partem sepulchrale Marmor

Invito obruit silentio.

Gratiam **J E S U C H R I S T I** salutiferam

Quam abundè hausit ipse, aliis propinavit,

Puram ab humanâ fæce.

Veritatis Evangelicæ decus ingens,

Et ingens Propugnaculum.

Concionator gravis Aspectu, Gestu, Voce;

Cui nec aderat Pompa Oratoria,

Nec deerat;

Flosculos Rhetorices supervacaneos fecit

Rerum dicendarum Majestas, & Deus præsens.

Hinc Arma Militiæ suæ non-infelicia,

Hinc toties fugatus *Satanas*,

Et hinc Victoriæ

Ab Inferorum Portis toties reportatæ.

Solers ille ferreis Impiorum Animis infigere

Altum & Salutare Vulnus:

Vulneratas idem tractare leniter solers,

Et



264 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

Et Medelam adhibere magis salutarem.  
Ex defæcato Cordis Fonte  
Divinis Eloquiis affatim scatebant Labia,  
Etiam in familiari Contubernio :  
Spirabat ipse undique Cælestes suavitates,  
Quasi Oleo Lætitiæ semper recens delibutus,  
Et semper supra Socios ;  
Gratumque Dilectissimi sui *JESU* Odorem  
Quaquaversus & latè diffudit.  
Doloris tolerans supra fidem,  
Ærumnæque heu quam assiduæ!  
Inviçto Animo, Victrice Patientiâ  
Varias Curarum Moles pertulit  
Et in Stadio & in Metâ Vitæ :  
Quam ubi propinquam vidit,  
Plerophoriâ fidei quasi Currû alato vectus  
Properè & exultim attigit.  
Natus est in Agro *Lancastriensi* 20° *Martii*, 1630.  
Inter *Nov-Anglos* Theologiæ Tyrocinia fecit.  
Pastorali Munere diu *Dublinii in Hibernia* functus,  
Tandem (ut semper) Providentiam secutus Ducem  
Cætui fidelium apud *Londinenses* præpositus est,  
Quos Doctrinâ, Precibus, & Vitâ beavit :  
Ah brevi !  
Corpore solutus 26° *Julii*, 1697. Ætat. 67.  
Ecclesiis Mœrorem, Theologis Exemplar reliquit,  
Probis Piisque omnibus  
Infandum sui Desiderium :  
Dum pulvis *CHRISTO* charus hic dulcè dormit  
Expectans Stellam matutinam.



To the Reverend

Mr. JOHN SHOWER,

On the Death of his Daughter

Mrs. ANNE WARNER.

Reverend and dear Sir;

**H**OW great soever was my Sense of your Loss, yet I did not think my self fit to offer any Lines of Comfort: Your own Meditations can furnish you with many a delightful Truth in the midst of so heavy a Sorrow; for the Covenant of Grace has Brightness enough in it to gild the most gloomy Providence; and to that sweet Covenant your Soul is no Stranger. My own Thoughts were much imprest with the Tydings of your Daughter's Death; and tho' I made many a Reflection on the Vanity of Mankind in its best Estate, yet I must acknowledge that my Temper leads me most to the pleasant Scenes of Heaven, and that future World of Blessedness. When I recollect the Memory of my Friends that are dead, I frequently rove into the World of Spirits, and search them out there: Thus I endeavour'd to trace Mrs. Warner; and these Thoughts crowding fast upon me, I set them down for my own Entertainment. The Verse breaks off abruptly, because I had no Design to write a finish'd Elegy, having taken my leave of those Studies; and besides, when I was fallen upon the dark side of Death, I had no mind to tarry there. If the Lines I have written be so happy as to entertain you a little, and divert your Grief, the Time spent in composing them shall not be reckoned among my lost Hours, and the Review will be more pleasing to,

S I R,

Your Affectionate Humble Servant,

I. W.

Decem. 22.  
1707.



*An Elegiac Thought on Mrs. ANNE WARNER,  
who dy'd of the Small-Pox, Decemb. 18.  
1707. at One of the Clock in the Morn-  
ing; a few Days after the Birth and  
Death of her first Child.*

**A** Wake, my Muse, range the wide World of Souls,  
And seek *VERNERA* fled; With upward Aim  
Direct thy Wing; for she was born from Heaven,  
Fulfill'd her Visit, and return'd on high.

The Midnight Watch of Angels that patrole  
The *British* Sky, have notic'd her Ascent  
Near the Meridian Star; pursue the Track  
To the bright Confines of immortal Day  
And Paradise, her Home. Say, my *Urania*,  
(For nothing escapes thy Search, nor canst thou miss  
So fair a Spirit) say, beneath what Shade  
Of *Amarant*, or chearful *Ever-green*  
She sits, recounting to her Kindred-Minds  
Angelic or Humane, her mortal Toil  
And Travels thro' this howling Wilderness:  
By what divine Protections she escap'd  
Those deadly Snares when Youth and *Satan* leagu'd  
In Combination to assail her Virtue;  
(Snares fet to murder Souls) but Heav'n secur'd  
The Favourite Nymph, and taught her Victory.

Or

Or does she seek, or has she found her Babe  
Amongst the Infant-Nation of the Blest,  
And clasp'd it to her Soul, to satiate there  
The young Maternal Passion, and absolve  
Th' unfulfill'd Embrace? Thrice happy Child!  
That saw the Light, and turn'd its Eyes aside  
From our dim Regions to th' Eternal Sun,  
And led the Parent's Way to Glory! There  
Thou art for ever hers, with Powers enlarg'd  
For Love reciprocal and sweet Converse,

Behold her Ancestors (a pious Race)  
Rang'd in fair Order, at her Sight rejoice  
And sing her Welcome. She along their Seats  
Gliding salutes them all with Honours due  
Such as are paid in Heaven: At last she finds  
A Mansion fashion'd of distinguish'd Light,  
But vacant: *This* (with sure Prefage she cries)  
*Awaits my Father; when will he arrive?*  
*How long, alas, how long!* (Then calls her Mate)  
*Die, thou dear Partner of my mortal Cares,*  
*Die, and partake my Bliss; we are for ever One.*

Ay me! Where roves my Fancy! What kind Dreams  
Croud with sweet Violence on my waking Mind!  
Perhaps Illusions all! Inform me, Muse,  
Chuses she rather to retire apart  
To recollect her dissipated Powers,  
And call her Thoughts her own. So lately freed  
From Earth's vain Scenes, gay Visits, Gratuitous,  
From *Hymen's* hurrying and tumultuous Joys,

And

And Fears and Pangs, fierce Pangs that wrought her Death,  
 Tell me on what sublimer Themes she dwells  
 In Contemplation, with unerring Clue  
 Infinite Truth pursuing. (When, my Soul,  
 O when shall thy Release from cumb'rous Flesh  
 Pass the Great Seal of Heaven? What happy Hour  
 Shall give thy Thoughts a Loose to soar and trace  
 The Intellectual World? Divine Delight!  
*VERNERA's* lov'd Employ!) Perhaps she sings  
 To some new golden Harp th' Almighty Deeds,  
 The Names, the Honours of her Saviour-God,  
 His Cross, his Grave, his Victory, and his Crown:  
 Oh could I imitate th' exalted Notes,  
 And mortal Ears could bear them!————

Or lies she now before th' Eternal Throne  
 Prostrate in humble Form, with deep Devotion  
 O'erwhelm'd, and Self-Abasement at the Sight  
 Of the uncover'd God-head Face to Face?  
 Seraphic Crowns pay Homage at his Feet,  
 And Hers amongst them, not of dimmer Oar,  
 Nor set with meaner Gems: But vain Ambition,  
 And Emulation vain, and fond Conceit,  
 And Pride for ever banish'd flies the Place,  
 Curst Pride, the Dress of Hell. Tell me, *Urania*,  
 How her Joys heighten, and her golden Hours  
 Circle in Love. O stamp upon my Soul  
 Some blissful Image of the fair Deceas'd  
 To call my Passions and my Eyes aside  
 From the dear breathless Clay, Distressing Sight!  
 I look and mourn and gaze with greedy View

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 269

Of melancholy Fondness; Tears bedewing  
That Form so late desir'd, so late belov'd,  
Now loathsome and unlovely. Base Disease,  
That leagu'd with Nature's sharpest Pains, and spoil'd  
So sweet a Structure! The im poisoning Taint  
O'erspreads the Building wrought with Skill divine,  
And ruins the rich Temple to the Dust!

Was this the Countenance, where the World admir'd  
Features of Wit and Vertue? This the Face  
Where Love triumph'd? And Beauty on these Checks,  
As on a Throne, beneath her radiant Eyes  
Was seated to advantage; mild, serene,  
Reflecting rosy Light? So sits the Sun  
(Fair Eye of Heaven!) upon a Crimson Cloud  
Near the Horizon, and with gentle Ray  
Smiles lovely round the Sky, till rising Fogs,  
Portending Night, with foul and heavy Wing  
Involve the golden Star, and sink him down  
Opprest with Darknes.—————



*On the Death of an Aged and Honoured Re-  
lative, Mrs. M. W. July 13. 1693.*

I.

I Know the Kindred-Mind. 'Tis she, 'tis she;  
Among the heav'nly Forms I see  
The Kindred-Mind from fleshly Bondage free;  
O how unlike the Thing was lately seen  
Groaning and panting on the Bed,

O

With

270 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

With ghastly Air, and languish'd Head,  
Life on this Side, there the Dead,  
While the delaying Flesh lay shivering between!

II.

Long did the earthy House restrain  
In tollsome Slavery that Ethereal Guest;  
Prison'd her round in Walls of Pain,  
And twisted Cramps and Aches with her Chain;  
Till by the Weight of numerous Days oppress'd  
The earthy House began to reel,  
The Pillars trembled, and the Building fell;  
The Captive Soul became her own again:  
Tir'd with the Sorrows and the Cares,  
A tedious Train of fourscore Years,  
The Pris'ner smil'd to be releas'd,  
She felt her Fetters loose, and mounted to her Rest.

III.

Gaze on, my Soul, and let a perfect View  
Paint her Idea all anew;  
Rase out those melancholy Shapes of Woe  
That hang around thy Memory, and becloud it so.  
Come FANCY, come, with Essences refin'd,  
With youthful Green, and spotless White;  
Deep be the Tincture, and the Colours bright  
T' express the Beauties of a naked Mind.  
Provide no Glooms to form a Shade;  
All things above of vary'd Light are made,  
Nor can the heav'nly Piece require a mortal Aid.  
But if the Features too divine  
Beyond the Power of Fancy shine,  
Conceal th' inimitable Strokes behind a graceful Shrine.

IV. Describe

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 274

IV.

Describe the Saint from Head to Feet,  
Make all the Lines in just Proportion meet;

But let her Posture be  
Filling a Chair of higher Degree;  
Observe how near it stands to the Almighty Seat.

Paint the new Graces of her Eyes;  
Fresh in her Looks let sprightly Youth arise,  
And Joys unknown below the Skies.

VERTUE that lives conceal'd below,

And to the Breast confin'd,  
Sits here triumphant on the Brow,  
And breaks with radiant Glories through

The Features of the Mind.

Express her Passion still the same,

But more divinely sweet;

Love has an everlasting Flame,

And makes the Work compleat.

V.

The Painter-Muse with glancing Eye

Observ'd a Manly Spirit nigh,

That Death had long disjoin'd:

“ In the fair Tablet they shall stand

“ United by a happier Band:

She said, and fix'd her Sight, and drew the manly Mind.

Recount the Years, my Song, (a mournful Round!)

Since he was seen on Earth no more:

He fought in lower Seas and drown'd;

But Victory and Peace he found

On the superior Shore.

There now his tuneful Breath in sacred Songs

Employs the *European* and the *Eastern* Tongues.



272 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

Let th' awful Truncheon and the Flute,  
The Pencil and the well-known Lute,  
Powerful Numbers, charming Wit,  
And every Art and Science meet, (Feet.  
And bring their Laurels to his Hand, or lay them at his  
VI.

'Tis done. What Beams of Glory fall  
(Rich Varnish of immortal Art)  
To gild the bright Original!  
'Tis done. The Muse has now perform'd her Part.  
Bring down the Piece, *Urania*, from Above,  
And let my HONOUR and my LOVE  
Dress it with Chains of Gold to hang upon my Heart.



A

F U N E R A L P O E M

On the DEATH of

*THOMAS GUNSTON*, Esq;

Presented to the Right Honourable

The *LADY ABNEY*,

*LADY MAYORESS of London.*

July, 1701.

MADAM,

**H**AD I been a common Mourner at the Funeral of  
the dear Gentleman deceased, I should have la-  
oured after more of Art in the following Composition.  
10

To the Memory of the DEAD. 273

to supply the Defect of Nature, and to feign a Sorrow; but the uncommon Condescension of his Friendship to me, the inward Esteem I pay his Memory, and the vast and tender Sense I have of the Loss, make all the Methods of Art needless, whilst natural Grief supplies more than all.

I had resolv'd indeed to lament in Sighs and Silence, and frequently check'd the too forward Muse: but the Importunity was not to be resisted; long Lines of Sorrow flow'd in upon me e'er I was aware, whilst I took many a solitary Walk in the Garden adjoining to his Seat at Newington; nor could I free my self from the Croud of melancholy Ideas. Your Ladyship will find throughout the Poem, that the fair and unfinish'd Building which he had just rais'd for himself, gave almost all the Turns of Mourning to my Thoughts; for I pursue no other Topics of Elegy than what my Passion and my Senses led me to.

The Poem roves, as my Eyes and Grief did, from one Part of the Fabrick to the other: It rises from the Foundation, salutes the Walls, the Doors, and the Windows, drops a Tear upon the Roof, and climbs the Turret, that dear Retreat, where I promis'd my self many sweet Hours of his Conversation; there my Song wanders amongst the delightful Subjects divine and moral, which used to entertain our happy Leisure; and thence descends to the Fields and the shady Walks, where I so often enjoy'd his pleasing Discourse; my Sorrows diffuse themselves there without a Limit: I had quite forgotten all Scheme and Method of Writing, till I correct my self, and rise to the Turret again to lament that desolate Seat. Now if the Critics laugh at the Folly of the Muse for taking too much Notice of the Golden Ball, let them consider that the meanest thing that belong'd to so valuable a Person still gave some fresh and doleful Reflections: And I transcrib'd Nature without Rule, and represent Friendship in a mourning Dress, abandon'd to deepest Sorrow, and with a Negligence becoming Woe unfeigned.

*Had I design'd a compleat Elegy, Madam, on your dearest Brother, and intended it for publick View, I should have followed the usual Forms of Poetry, so far at least, as to spend some Pages in the Character and Praises of the Deceased, and thence have taken Occasion to call Mankind to complain aloud of the universal and unspeakable Loss: But I wrote merely for my self as a Friend of the Dead, and to ease my full Soul by breathing out my own Complaints: I knew his Character and Vertues so well, that there was no need to mention 'em while I talk'd only with my self; for the Image of them was ever present with me, which kept the Pain at the Heart intense and lively, and my Tears flowing with my Verse.*

*Perhaps your Ladyship will expect some Divine Thoughts and Sacred Meditations, mingled with a Subject so solemn as this is: Had I form'd a Design of offering it to your Hands, I had compos'd a more Christian Poem; but 'twas Grief purely natural for a Death so surprizing that drew all the Strokes of it, and therefore my chief Reflections are but of a moral Strain. Such as it is, your Ladyship requires a Copy of it; but let it not touch your Soul too tenderly, nor renew your own Mournings. Receive it, Madam, as an Offering of Love and Tears at the Tomb of a departed Friend, and let it abide with you as a Witness of that affectionate Respect and Honour that I bore him; all which, as your Ladyship's most rightful Due, both by Merit and by Succession, is now humbly offered, by,*

M A D A M,

*Your Ladyship's most Hearty*

*and Obedient Servant,*

I. WATTS.

To



To the dear Memory of my Honour'd FRIEND,

*THOMAS GUNSTON, Esq;*

*Who dy'd Nov. 11: 1700. when he had just finish'd  
his Seat at Newington.*

**O**F blasted Hopes, and of short withering Joys,  
Sing, heavenly Muse. Try thine Ethereal Voice  
In Funeral Numbers and a doleful Song;  
*GUNSTON* the Just, the Generous, and the Young,  
*GUNSTON* the Friend is dead. O empty Name  
Of earthly Bliss! 'tis all an airy Dream,  
All a vain Thought! Our soaring Fancies rise  
On treacherous Wings; and Hopes that touch the Skies  
Drag but a longer Ruin thro' the downward Air,  
And plunge the falling Joy still deeper in Despair.

How did our Souls stand flatter'd and prepar'd  
To shout him welcome to the Seat he rear'd!  
There the dear Man should see his Hopes compleat,  
Smiling, and tasting every lawful Sweet  
That Peace and Plenty brings, while numerous Years  
Circling delightful play'd around the Spheres:  
Revolving Suns should still renew his Strength,  
And draw th' uncommon Thread to an unusual Length,  
But hasty Fate thrusts her dread Shears between,  
Cuts the young Life off, and shuts up the Scene.

276 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

Thus airy PLEASURE dances in our Eyes,  
 And spreads false Images in fair Disguise,  
 T' allure our Souls, till just within our Arms  
 The Vision dies, and all the painted Charms  
 Flee quick away from the pursuing Sight,  
 Till they are lost in Shades, and mingle with the Night.

Muse, stretch thy Wings and thy sad Journey bend  
 To the fair FABRICK that thy dying Friend  
 Built nameless: 'twill suggest a thousand Things  
 Mournful and soft as my *Urania* sings.

How did he lay the deep *Foundations* strong,  
 Marking the Bounds, and rear the *Walls* along  
 Solid and lasting; there a numerous Train  
 Of happy GUNSTONS might in Pleasure reign,  
 While Nations perish, and long Ages run,  
 Nations unborn, and Ages unbegun:  
 Not Time itself should waste the blest Estate,  
 Nor the tenth Race rebuild the ancient Seat.  
 How fond our Fancies are! the Founder dies  
 Childless; his Sisters weep and close his Eyes,  
 And wait upon his Hearse with never-ceasing Cries. }  
 Lofty and slow it moves to meet the Tomb,  
 While weighty Sorrow nods on every Plume;  
 A thousand Groans his dear Remains convey }  
 To his cold Lodging in a Bed of Clay,  
 His Country's sacred Tears well-watering all the way. }  
 See the dull wheels roll on the sable Load;  
 But no dear Son to tread the mournful Road,  
 And fondly kind drop his young Sorrows there,  
 The Father's Urn bedewing with a filial Tear.

Q had

O had he left us One behind, to play  
Wanton about the painted *Hall*, and say,  
*This was my Father's*, with impatient Joy  
In my fond Arms I'd clasp the smiling Boy,  
And call him my Young Friend: but awful Fate,  
Design'd the mighty Stroke as lasting as 'twas great.

And must this Building then, this costly Frame  
Stand here for Strangers? must some unknown Name  
Possess these *Rooms*, the Labours of my Friend?  
Why were these Walls rais'd for this hapless End?  
Why these *Apartments* all adorn'd so gay?  
Why his rich Fancy lavish'd thus away?  
Muse, view the *Paintings*, how the hovering Light  
Plays o'er the Colours in a wanton Flight,  
And mingled Shades wrought in by soft degrees,  
Give a sweet Foil to all the charming Piece;  
But Night, eternal Night, hangs black around  
The dismal Chambers of the hollow Ground,  
And solid Shades unmingled round his Bed  
Stand hideous: Earthly Fogs embrace his Head,  
And noisom Vapours glide along his Face  
Rising perpetual. Muse, forsake the Place,  
Flee the raw Damps of the unwholsome Clay,  
• Look to his airy spacious *Hall*, and say,  
“ How has he chang'd it for a loathsome Cave,  
“ Confin'd and crouded in a narrow Grave!

Th' unhappy House looks desolate and mourns,  
And every Door groans doleful as it turns;  
The Pillars languish; and each lofty Walk  
Stately in Grief, laments the Master's Fall.

278 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

In Drops of briny Dew ; the Fabrick bears  
 His faint Resemblance, and renews my Tears.  
 Solid and Square it rises from below ;  
 A noble Air without a gaudy Show  
 Reigns thro' the Model, and adorns the Whole,  
 Manly and Plain. Such was the Builder's Soul.

O how I love to view the stately Frame,  
 That dear Memorial of the best-lov'd Name!  
 Then could I wish for some prodigious Cave  
 Vast as his Seat, and silent as his Grave,  
 Where the tall Shades stretch to the hideous Roof,  
 Forbid the Day, and guard the Sun-beams off;  
 Thither, my willing Feet, should ye be drawn  
 At the gray Twilight, and the early Dawn:  
 There sweetly sad should my soft Minutes roll,  
 Numbring the Sorrows of my drooping Soul.  
 But these are airy Thoughts! substantial Grief  
 Grows by those Objects that should yield Relief;  
 Fond of my Woes I heave my Eyes around,  
 My Grief from every Prospect courts a Wound;  
 Views the green Gardens, views the smiling Skies,  
 Still my Heart sinks, and still my Cares arise;  
 My wand'ring Feet round the fair Mansion rove,  
 And there to sooth my Sorrows I indulge my Love.

Oft have I laid the awful *Calvin* by,  
 And the sweet *Cowley*, with impatient Eye  
 To see those Walls, pay the sad Visit there,  
 And drop the Tribute of an hourly Tear:  
 Still I behold some melancholy Scene,  
 With many a pensive Thought, and many a Sigh between.

Two Days ago we took the Evening Air,  
I, and my Grief, and my *Urania* there;  
Say, my *Urania*, how the Western Sun  
Broke from black Clouds, and in full Glory shone  
Gilding the Roof, then dropt into the Sea,  
And sudden Night devour'd the sweet Remains of Day;  
Thus the bright Youth just rear'd his shining Head  
From obscure Shades of Life, and sunk among the Dead.  
The rising Sun adorn'd with all his Light  
Smiles on these Walls again: but endless Night  
Reigns uncontrol'd where the dear *GUNSTON* lies,  
He's fet for ever, and must never rise.  
Then why these Beams, unseasonable Star,  
These lightsome Smiles descending from afar  
To greet a mourning House? In vain the Day  
Breaks thro' the *Windows* with a joyful Ray,  
And marks a shining Path along the Floors  
Bounding the Evening and the Morning Hours;  
In vain it bounds 'em: while vast Emptiness  
And hollow Silence reigns thro' all the Place,  
Nor heeds the chearful Change of Nature's Face.  
Yet Nature's Wheels will on without controul,  
The Sun will rise, and tuneful Spheres will roll,  
And the two nightly *Bears* walk round and watch the  
(Pole.

See while I speak, high on her fable Wheel  
Old Night advancing climbs the Eastern Hill:  
Troops of dark Clouds prepare her Way; behold,  
How their brown Pinions edg'd with Evening Gold  
Spread shadowing o'er the House, and glide away  
Slowly pursuing the declining Day;



280 LYRIC POEMS, Book III.

O'er the broad *Roof* they fly their Circuit still,  
 Thus Days before they did, and Days to come they will;  
 But the black Cloud that shadows o'er his Eyes  
 Hangs there unmoveable, and never flies:  
 Fain would I bid the envious Gloom be gone;  
 Ah fruitless Wish! how are his Curtains drawn.  
 For a long Evening that despairs the Dawn!

Muse, view the *Turret*: just beneath the Skies  
 Lonesome it stands, and fixes my sad Eyes,  
 As it would ask a Tear. O sacred Seat,  
 Sacred to Friendship! O divine Retreat!  
 Here did I hope my happy Hours t' employ,  
 And fed beforehand on the promis'd Joy,  
 When weary of the noisy Town, my Friend  
 From mortal Cares retiring, shou'd ascend  
 And lead me thither. We alone wou'd fit  
 Free and secure of all intruding Feet:  
 Our Thoughts should stretch their longest Wings, and rise,  
 Nor bound their Soarings by the lower Skies:  
 Our Tongues shou'd aim at everlasting Themes,  
 And speak what Mortals dare, of all the Names  
 Of boundless Joys and Glories, Thrones, and Seats  
 Built high in Heaven for Souls: We'd trace the Street  
 Of Golden Pavement, walk each blisful Field,  
 And climb and taste the Fruits the spicy Mountains yield:  
 Then would we swear to keep the sacred Road,  
 And walk right upwards to that blest Abode;  
 We'd charge our parting Spirits there to meet,  
 There Hand in Hand approach th' Almighty Seat.  
 And bend our Heads adoring at our Maker's Feet.

Thus

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 281.

Thus should we mount on bold advent'rous Wings  
In high Discourse, and dwell on heavenly Things,  
While the pleas'd Hours in sweet succession move,  
And Minutes measur'd, as they are above,  
By ever-circling Joys, and ever-shining Love.

Anon our Thoughts shou'd lower their lofty Flight,  
Sink by degrees, and take a pleasing Sight,  
A large round Prospect of the spreading Plain,  
The wealthy River, and his winding Train,  
The smoaky City, and the busy Men.

How we should smile to see degenerate Worms  
Lavish their Lives, and fight for airy Forms  
Of painted Honour, Dreams of empty Sound,  
Till Envy rise, and shoot a secret Wound  
At swelling Glory; strait the Bubble breaks,  
And the Scenes vanish, as the Man awakes:  
Then the tall Titles insolent and proud  
Sink to the Dust, and mingle with the Croud.

Man is a restless Thing: Still vain and wild,  
Lives beyond sixty, nor outgrows the Child:  
His hurrying Lufts still break sacred Bound  
To seek new Pleasures on forbidden Ground,  
And buy them all too dear. Unthinking Fool,  
For a short dying Joy to sell a deathless Soul!  
'Tis but a Grain of Sweetness they can sow,  
And reap the long sad Harvest of immortal Woe.

Another Tribe toil in a different Strife,  
And banish all the lawful Sweets of Life,

To

To sweat and dig for Gold, to hoard the Oar,  
 Hide the dear Dust yet darker than before,  
 And never dare to use a Grain of all the Store.

Happy the Man that knows the Value just  
 Of Earthly Things, nor is enslaved to Dust.  
 'Tis a rich Gift the Skies but rarely send  
 To Fav'rite Souls. Then happy thou, my Friend,  
 For thou hadst learnt to manage and command  
 The Wealth that Heaven bestow'd with liberal Hand:  
 Hence this fair Structure rose; and hence this Seat  
 Made to invite my not unwilling Feet;  
 In vain 'twas made! for we shall never meet,  
 And smile, and love, and bliss each other here,  
 The envious Tomb forbids thy Face t' appear,  
 Detains thee, *GUNSTON*, from my longing Eyes,  
 And all my Hopes lie bury'd, where my *GUNSTON* lies.

Come hither, all ye tenderest Souls, that know  
 The Heights of Fondness, and the Depths of Woe,  
 Young Mothers, who your darling Babes have found  
 Untimely murder'd with a ghastly Wound;  
 Ye frighted Nymphs, who on the Bridal Bed  
 Clasp'd in your Arms your Lovers cold and dead,  
 Come; in the Pomp of all your wild Despair,  
 With flowing Eye-lids, and disorder'd Hair,  
 Death in your Looks; come, mingle Grief with me,  
 And drown your little Streams in my unbounded Sea.

You sacred Mourners of a nobler Mould,  
 Born for a Friend, whose dear Embraces hold

Beyond

To the Memory of the DEAD. 283

Beyond all Nature's Ties; you that have known  
Two happy Souls made intimately One,  
And felt a parting Stroke; 'Tis You must tell  
The Smart, the Twinges, and the Racks I feel:  
This Soul of mine that dreadful Wound has born,  
Off from its Side its dearest Half is torn,  
The rest lies bleeding, and but lives to mourn. }  
Oh infinite Distress! such raging Grief  
Should command Pity, and despair Relief.  
Passion, methinks, should rise from all my Groans,  
Give Sense to Rocks, and Sympathy to Stones.

Ye dusky *Woods* and echoing *Hills* around,  
Repeat my Cries with a perpetual Sound:  
Be all ye flow'ry *Vales* with Thorns o'ergrown,  
Assist my Sorrows, and declare your own;  
Alas! your Lord is dead. The humble Plain  
Must ne'er receive his courteous Feet again:  
Mourn ye gay smiling Meadows, and be seen  
In wintry Robes, instead of youthful Green:  
And bid the *Brook*, that still runs warbling by,  
Move silent on, and weep his useles Channel dry.  
Hither methinks the lowing Herd should come,  
And moaning Turtles murmur o'er his Tomb:  
The Oak should wither, and the curling Vine  
Weep his young Life out, while his Arms untwine }  
Their amorous Folds, and mix his bleeding Soul with }  
(mine.)

Ye stately Elms, in your long Order mourn,  
Strip off your Pride to dress your Master's Urn:  
Here gently drop your Leaves, instead of Tears;  
Ye Elms, the reverend Growth of ancient Years

Stand

284 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

Stand tall and naked to the blustering Rage  
 Of the mad Winds; thus it becomes your Age  
 To shew your Sorrows. Often ye had seen  
 Our Heads reclin'd upon the rising Green;  
 Beneath your sacred Shade diffus'd we lay,  
 Here FRIENDSHIP reign'd with an unbounded Sway:  
 Hither our Souls their constant Off'rings brought,  
 The Burthens of the Breast, and Labours of the Thought;  
 Our opening Bosoms on the Conscious Ground  
 Spread all the Sorrows and the Joys we found,  
 And mingled every Care; nor was it known  
 Which of the Pains or Pleasures were our own;  
 Then with an equal Hand and honest Soul  
 We share the Heap, yet both possess the Whole,  
 And all the Passions there thro' both our Bosoms roll.  
 By turns we comfort, and by turns complain,  
 And bear and ease by turns the Symyathy of Pain.

FRIENDSHIP! mysterious Thing, what Magic Pow'r  
 Support thy Sway, and charm these Minds of ours?  
 Bound to thy Foot we boast our Birth-right still,  
 And dream of Freedom, when we've lost our Will,  
 And chang'd away our Souls: At thy Command  
 We snatch new Miseries from a foreign Hand,  
 To call them ours; and, thoughtless of our Ease,  
 Plague the dear Self that we were born to please.  
 Thou Tyranness of Minds, whose cruel Throne  
 Heaps on poor Mortals Sorrows not their own;  
 And tho' our Mother Nature could no more  
 Find Woes sufficient for each Son she bore,  
 Friendship divides the Shares, and lengthens out the  
 Store.

Yet

To the Memory of the DEAD. 285

Yet are we fond of thine imperious Reign,  
Proud of thy Slavery, wanton in our Pain,  
And chide the courteous Hand when Death dissolves  
(the Chain.

VERTUE, forgive the Thought! the raving Muse  
Wild and desparing knows not what she does,  
Grows mad in Grief, and in her savage Hours  
Affronts the Name she loves and she adores.  
She is thy Votarefs too; and at thy Shrine  
O sacred FRIENDSHIP, offer'd Songs Divine,  
While GUNSTON liv'd, and both our Souls were thine.  
Here to these Shades at solemn Hours we came,  
To pay Devotion with a mutual Flame,  
Partners in Blifs. Sweet Luxury of the Mind!  
And sweet the Aids of Sense! Each ruder Wind  
Slept in its Caverns, while an Evening-Breeze  
Fan'd the Leaves gently, sporting thro' the Trees;  
The Linnet and the Lark their Vespers fung,  
And Clouds of Crimson o'er th' Horizon hung;  
The slow-declining Sun with sloping Wheels  
Sunk down the golden Day behind the Western Hills.

Mourn, ye young Gardens, ye unfinish'd Gates,  
Ye green Inclosures, and ye growing Sweets  
Lament, for ye our Midnight Hours have known,  
And watch'd us walking by the silent Moon  
In Conference divine, while heavenly Fire  
Kindling our Breasts did all our Thoughts inspire  
With Joys almost immortal; then our Zeal  
Blaz'd and burnt high to reach th' Ethereal Hill,  
And Love refin'd, like that above the Poles,  
Threw both our Arms round one another's Souls

286 LYRIC POEMS, Book III.

In Rapture and Embraces. Oh forbear,  
 Forbear, my Song! this is too much to hear,  
 Too dreadful to repeat; such Joys as these  
 Fled from the Earth for ever! —————

Oh for a general Grief! Let all Things share  
 Our Woes, that knew our Loves: The neighbouring *Air*  
 Let it be laden with immortal Sighs,  
 And tell the Gales, that every Breath that flies  
 Over these Fields should murmur and complain,  
 And kiss the fading Grass, and propagate the Pain.  
 Weep all ye *Buildings*, and ye Groves around  
 For ever weep: this is an endless Wound,  
 Vast and incurable. Ye Buildings knew  
 His Silver Tongue, ye Groves have heard it too:  
 At that dear Sound no more shall ye rejoice,  
 And I no more must hear the charming Voice:  
 Wo to my drooping Soul! that heavenly Breath  
 That could speak Life lies now congeal'd in Death;  
 While on his folded Lips all cold and pale  
 Eternal Chains and heavy Silence dwell.

Yet my fond Hope would hear him speak again,  
 Once more at least, one gentle Word, and then  
*GUNSTON* aloud I call: In vain I cry  
*GUNSTON* aloud; for he must ne'er reply.  
 In vain I mourn, and drop these Funeral Tears,  
 Death and the Grave have neither Eyes nor Ears:  
 Wandring I tune my Sorrows to the Groves,  
 And vent my swelling Grievs, and tell the Winds our Loves:  
 While the dear Youth sleeps fast, and hears them not:  
 He hath forgot me: In the lonesome Vault

Mindless

To the Memory of the DEAD. 287

Mindless of *WATTS* and Friendship, cold he lies,  
Deaf and unthinking Clay.—————

But whither am I led? this artless Grief  
Hurries the Muse on, obstinate and deaf  
To all the nicer Rules, and bears her down  
From the tall Fabrick to the neighbouring Ground:  
The pleasing Hours, the happy Moments past  
In these sweet Fields reviving on my Taste  
Snatch me away resistless with impetuous Haste.  
Spread thy strong Pinions once again, my Song,  
And reach the *Turret* thou hast left so long;  
O'er the wide Roof its lofty Head it rears,  
Long waiting our Converse; but only hears  
The noisy Tumults of the Realms on high;  
The Winds salute it whistling as they fly,  
Or jarring round the Windows; rattling Showers  
Lash the fair Sides; above loud Thunder roars;  
But still the Master sleeps; nor hears the Voice  
Of sacred Friendship, nor the Tempest's Noise:  
An Iron Slumber sits on every Sense,  
In vain the heavenly Thunders strive to rouse it thence.

One Labour more, my Muse, the *golden Sphere*  
Seems to demand: See thro' the dusky Air  
Downward it shines upon the rising Moon;  
And, as she labours up to reach her Noon,  
Pursues her Orb with repercussive Light,  
And streaming Gold repays the paler Beams of Night:  
But not one Ray can reach the darksome Grave,  
Or pierce the solid Gloom that fills the Cave.

Where



288 LYRIC POEMS, Book III.

Where GUNSTON dwells in Death. Behold it flames  
Like some new Meteor with diffusive Beams

Thro' the Mid-heaven, and overcomes the Stars ;  
" So shines thy GUNSTON's Soul above the Spheres. }  
*Raphael* replies, and wipes away my Tears.

" We saw the Flesh sink down with closing Eyes,

" We heard thy Grief shriek out, *He dies, He dies.*

" Mistaken Grief ! to call the Flesh the Friend !

" On our fair Wings did the bright Youth ascend,

" All Heav'n embrac'd him with immortal Love,

" And sung his Welcome to the Court above.

" Gentle *Itburial* led him round the Skies,

" The Buildings struck him with immense Surprise ;

" The Spires all radiant, and the Mansions bright,

" The Roofs high-vaulted with Ethereal Light :

" Beauty and Strength on the tall Bulwarks sat

" In heavenly Diamond ; and for every Gate

" On golden Hinges a broad Ruby turns

" Guards off the Foe, and as it moves it burns ;

" Millions of Glories reign thro' every part ;

" Infinite Power, and uncreated Art

" Stand here display'd, and to the Stranger show

" How it out-shines the noblest Seats below.

" The Stranger fed his gazing Pow'rs awhile

" Transported : Then, with a regardless Smile,

" Glanc'd his Eye downward thro' the Crystal Floor,

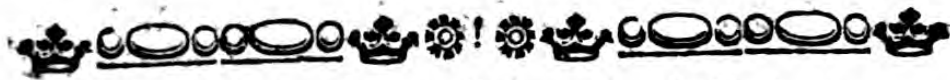
" And took eternal Leave of what he built before.

Now, fair *Urania*, leave the doleful Strain ;

*Raphael* commands : Assume thy Joys again.

In





To the MEMORY of the Reverend  
Mr. *THOMAS GOUGE*.

*Who dy'd, Jan. 8<sup>th</sup>, 1<sup>699</sup>.*

I.

**Y**E Virgin Souls, whose sweet Complaint *Psal. 137.  
Lam. 4.  
2, 3.*  
Could teach *Euphrates* not to flow,  
Could *Sion's* Ruin so divinely paint,  
Array'd in Beauty and in Woe:  
Awake, ye Virgin-Souls, to mourn,  
And with your tuneful Sorrows dress a Prophet's Urn,  
O could my Lips or flowing Eyes  
But imitate such charming Grief,  
I'd teach the Seas, and teach the Skies  
Wailings, and Sobs, and Sympathies,  
Nor should the Stones or Rocks be deaf;  
Rocks shall have Eyes, and Stones have Ears  
While *GOUGE's* Death is mourn'd in Melody and Tears.

II.

Heav'n was impatient of our Crimes,  
And sent his Minister of Death  
To scourge the bold Rebellion of the Times,  
And to demand our Prophet's Breath;  
He came commission'd for the Fates  
Of awful *MEAD*, and charming *BATES*;

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 291

There he essay'd the Vengeance first,  
Then took a dismal Aim, and brought great *GOUGE* to  
(Dust.

III.

Great *GOUGE* to Dust! how doleful is the Sound!  
How vast the Stroke is! and how wide the Wound!

Yes, 'tis a vast uncommon Death,  
Yes, 'tis a Wound unmeasurably wide;  
No vulgar Mortal dy'd  
When he resign'd his Breath.

The Muse that mourns a Nation's Fall,  
Should wait at *GOUGE*'s Funeral,  
Should mingle Majesty and Groans,  
Such as she sings to sinking Thrones,  
And in deep-sounding Numbers tell,  
How *Sion* trembled, when this Pillar fell.  
*Sion* grows weak, and *England* poor,  
Nature her self, with all her Store  
Can furnish such a Pomp for Death no more.

IV.

The Reverend Man let all things mourn;  
Sure he was some Æthereal Mind,  
Fated in Flesh to be confin'd,  
And order'd to be born.  
His Soul was of th' Angelic Frame,  
The same Ingredients, and the Mould the same,  
When the Creator makes a Minister of Flame.  
He was all form'd of heavenly Things:  
Mortals, believe what my *Urania* sings,  
For she has seen him rise upon his flamy Wings.

V. How

## V.

How would he mount, how would he fly  
 Up thro' the Ocean of the Sky,  
 Tow'rd the Cœlestial Coast!  
 With what amazing Swiftnefs soar  
 Till Earth's dark Ball was seen no more,  
 And all its mountains loft!  
 Scarce could the Muse pursue him with her Sight;  
 But, Angels, you can tell,  
 For oft you meet his wondrous Flight,  
 And knew the Stranger well;  
 Say, how he past the radiant Spheres  
 And visited your happy Seats,  
 And trac'd the well-known turnings of the golden Streets,  
 And walk'd among the Stars.

## VI.

Tell how he clim'd the Everlasting Hills  
 Surveying all the Realms above,  
 Born on a strong-wing'd Faith, and on the fiery Wheels  
 Of an immortal Love.  
 'Twas there he took a Glorious Sight  
 Of the Inheritance of Saints in Light,  
 And read their Title in their Saviour's Right.  
 How oft the humble Scholar came,  
 And to your Songs he rais'd his Ears  
 To learn th' unutterable Name,  
 To view th' Eternal Base that bears,  
 The new creation's Frame.  
 The Countenance of GOD he saw,  
 Full of Mercy, full of Awe,  
 The Glories of his Power, and Glories of his Grace:

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 293

There he beheld the wondrous Springs  
Of those Celestial sacred Things,  
The peaceful Gospel, and the fiery Law,  
In that Majestic Face.  
That Face did all his gazing Powers employ,  
With most profound Abasement and exalted Joy.  
The Rolls of Fate were half unseal'd,  
He stood adoring by;  
The Volumes open'd to his Eye,  
And sweet intelligence he held  
With all his shining Kindred of the Sky.

VII.

Ye Seraphs that surround the Throne,  
Tell how his Name was thro' the Palace known,  
How warm his Zeal was, and how like your own:  
Speak it aloud, let half the Nation hear,  
And bold Blasphemers shrink and fear:  
Impudent Tongues, to blast a Prophet's Name!  
The Poison sure was fetch'd from Hell,  
Where the old blasphemers dwell,  
To taint the purest Dust, and blot the whitest Fame.  
Impudent Tongues! You shall be darted thro',  
Nail'd to your own black Mouths, and lie  
Useless and dead till Slander die,  
Till Slander die with you.

VIII.

“ We saw him, say th' Ethereal Throng,  
“ We saw his warm Devotions rise,  
“ We heard the Fervour of his Cries,  
“ And mix'd his Praises with our Song:

P

“ We

294 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

“ We knew the secret Flights of his retiring Hours,  
“ Nightly he wak'd his inward Powers,  
“ Young *Israel* rose to wrestle with his God, (ers,  
“ And with unconquer'd Force scal'd the celestial Tow-  
“ To reach the Blessing down for those that fought his  
“ Oft we elbhd the Thunderer's Hand (Blood-  
“ Rais'd high to crush the factious Foe;  
“ As oft we saw the rolling Vengeance stand  
“ Doubtful t' obey the dread Command,  
“ While his ascending Pray'r upheld the falling Blow.

IX.

Draw the past Scenes of thy Delight,  
My Muse, and bring the wond'rous Man to fight.  
Place him surrounded as he stood  
With pious Crouds, while from his Tongue  
A Stream of Harmony ran soft along,  
And every Year drank in the flowing Good:  
Softly it ran its silver Way,  
Till warm Devotion rais'd the Current strong;  
Then fervid Zeal on the sweet Deluge rode,  
Life, Love and Glory, Grace and Joy,  
Divinely roll'd promiscuous on the Torrent-Flood,  
And bore our raptur'd Sense away, and Thoughts and  
O might we dwell for ever there! (Souls to God.  
No more return to breath this grosser Air,  
This Atmosphere of Sin, Calamity and Care.

X.

But heavenly Scenes soon leave the Sight  
While we belong to Clay,  
Passions of Terror and Delight,  
Demand alternate Sway.

Behold

To the Memory of the DEAD. 295

Behold the Man, whose awful Voice  
Could well proclaim the fiery Law,  
Kindle the Flames that *Moses* saw,  
And swell the Trumpet's warlike Noise.  
He stands the Herald of the threatenng Skies,  
Lo, on his reverend Brow the Frowns divinely rise,  
All *Sinai's* Thunder on his Tongue, and Lightning in his  
Round the high Roof the Curses flew (Eyes.  
Distinguishing each guilty Head,  
Far from th' unequal War the Atheist fled,  
His kindled Arrows still pursue,  
His Arrows strike the Atheist thro',  
And o'er his inmost Powers a shuddering Horror spread.  
The Marble Heart groans with an inward Wound:  
Blaspheming Souls of harden'd Steel  
Shriek out amaz'd at the new Pangs they feel,  
And dread the Eccho's of the Sound.  
The lofty Wretch, arm'd and array'd  
In gaudy Pride sinks down its impious Head,  
Plunges in dark Despair, and mingles with the Dead,

XI.

Now, Muse, assume a softer Strain,  
Now sooth the Sinner's raging Smart,  
Borrow of *GOUGE* the wond'rous Art  
To calm the furing Conscience, and asswage the Pain ;  
He from a Bleeding *GOD* derives  
Life for the Souls that Guilt had slain,  
And strait the dying Rebel lives,  
The Dead arise again ;  
The opening Skies almost obey  
His powerful Song ; a heavenly Ray



296 *LYRIC POEMS*, Book III.

Awakes Despair to Light, and sheds a chearful Day.  
His wond'rous Voice rolls back the Spheres,  
Recals the Scenes of ancient Years,  
To make the Saviour known;  
Sweetly the flying Charmer rolls  
Thro' all his Labours and his Loves,  
The Anguish of his Cross, and Triumphs of his Throne.

XII.

Come, he invites our Feet to try  
The steep Ascent of *Calvary*,  
And sets the fatal Tree before our Eye:  
See here Celestial Sorrow reigns;  
Rude Nails and ragged Thorns lay by,  
Ting'd with the Crimson of Redeeming Veins.  
In wond'rous Words he sung the vital Flood  
Where all our Sins were drown'd,  
Words fit to heal and fit to wound,  
Sharp as the Spear, and balmy as the Blood.  
In his Discourse divine  
Afresh the purple Fountain flow'd;  
Our falling Tears kept sympathetic Time,  
And trickled to the Ground,  
While every Accent gave a doleful Sound,  
Sad as the breaking Heart-strings of th' expiring God.

XIII.

Down to the Mansions of the Dead,  
With trembling Joy our Souls are led,  
The Captives of his Tongue;  
There the dear Prince of Light reclines his Head  
Darkness and Shades among.

With

With pleasing Horror we survey  
The Caverns of the Tomb,  
Where the belov'd Redeemer lay,  
And shed a sweet Perfume.  
Hark, the old Earthquake roars again  
In *GOUGE*'s Voice, and breaks the Chain  
Of heavy Death, and rends the Tombs;  
The Rising GOD! he comes, he comes,  
With Throngs of walking Saints, a long triumphing  
(Train.

XIV.

See the bright Squadrons of the Sky.  
Downward on Wings of Joy and Haste they fly,  
Meet their returning Sovereign, and attend him high.  
A shining Car the Conqueror fills,  
Form'd of a golden Cloud;  
Slowly the Pomp moves up the azure Hills,  
Old *Satan* foams and yells aloud,  
And gnaws th' eternal Brags that binds him to the Wheels.  
The opening Gates of Bliss receive their King,  
The Father-God smiles on his Son,  
Pays him the Honours he has won,  
The lofty Thrones adore, and little Cherubs sing.  
Behold him on his native Throne,  
Glory sits fast upon his Head;  
Dress'd in new light, and beamy Robes,  
His Hand rolls on the Seasons, and the shining Globes,  
And sways the living Worlds, the Regions of the Dead.

XV.

*GOUGE* was his Envoy to the Realm below,  
Vast was his Trust, and great his Skill,

298 LYRIC POEMS, Book III.

Bright the Credentials he could show,  
 And thousands own'd the Seal.  
 His hallowed Lips could well impart  
 The Grace, the Promise, and Command :  
 He knew the Pity of *Immanuel's* Heart,  
 And Terrors of *J E H O V A H's* Hand.  
 How did our Souls start out to hear  
 The Embassies of Love to bare,  
 While every Ear in Rapture hung  
 Upon the charming Wonders of his Tongue  
 Life's busy Cares a sacred Silence bound,  
 Attention stood with all her Powers,  
 With fixed Eyes and Awe profound,  
 Chain'd to the Pleasure of the Sound,  
 Nor knew the flying Hours.

XVI.

But oh! my Everlasting Grief!  
 Heaven has recall'd his Envoy from our Eyes,  
 Hence Deluges of Sorrow rise,  
 Nor hope th' impossible Relief.  
 Ye Remnants of the sacred Tribe  
 Who fell the Loss, come share the Smart,  
 And mix your Groans with mine :  
 Where is the Tongue that can describe  
 Infinite Things with equal Art,  
 Or Language so divine ?  
 Our Passions want the heavenly Flame,  
 Almighty Love breaths faintly in our Songs,  
 And awful Threatnings languish on our Tongues ;  
*HOWE* is a great but single Name :  
 Amidst the Croud he stands alone ;

*To the Memory of the DEAD.* 299

Stands yet, but with his starry Pinions on,  
Drest for the Flight, and ready to be gone,  
Eternal God, command his Stay,  
Stretch the dear Months of his Delay ;  
O we could wish his Age were one immortal Day !  
But when the flaming Chariot's come,  
And shining Guards, t' attend thy Prophet home,  
Admidst a thousand weeping Eyes,  
Send an *Elisha* down, a Soul of equal Size,  
Or burn this worthless Globe, and take us to the Skies.

F I N I S.





A  
T A B L E  
OF THE  
P O E M S

Contain'd in the  
F I R S T B O O K.

|                                                      |        |
|------------------------------------------------------|--------|
| <b>W</b> Orshipping with Fear,                       | Page 1 |
| <i>Asking Leave to sing,</i>                         | 3      |
| Divine Judgments,                                    | 4      |
| Earth and Heaven,                                    | 7      |
| Felicity above,                                      | 8      |
| GOD'S Dominion and Decrees                           | 9      |
| Self Consecration,                                   | 11     |
| The Creator and Creatures,                           | 13     |
| The Nativity of CHRIST,                              | 14     |
| GOD glorious and Sinners saved,                      | 16     |
| The humble Enquiry. <i>A French Sonnet imitated,</i> | 18     |
| The Penitent pardoned,                               | 19     |
| A Hymn of Praise for three great Salvations,         | 21     |
| The Incomprehensible,                                | 24     |
| Death and Eternity,                                  | 26     |
| A sight of Heaven in Sickness,                       | 27     |
| The universal Hallelujah, <i>Psal. cxlviii.</i>      | 29     |
| The                                                  |        |

## A TABLE.

|                                                              |       |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|-------|
| <i>The Atheist's Mistake,</i>                                | 32    |
| <i>The Law given at Sinai,</i>                               | 33    |
| <i>Remember thy Creator,</i>                                 | 39    |
| <i>Sun, Moon and Stars, praise ye the Lord,</i>              | 41    |
| <i>The welcome Messenger,</i>                                | 42    |
| <i>Sincere Praise,</i>                                       | 44    |
| <i>True Learning,</i>                                        | 46    |
| <i>True Wisdom,</i>                                          | 48    |
| <i>Song to Creating Wisdom,</i>                              | 51    |
| <i>GOD's absolute Dominion,</i>                              | 54    |
| <i>Condescending Grace,</i>                                  | 56    |
| <i>The Infinite,</i>                                         | 58    |
| <i>Confession and Pardon,</i>                                | 59    |
| <i>Young Men and Maidens, &amp;c. praise ye the Lord,</i>    | 62    |
| <i>Flying Fowl, &amp;c. praise ye the Lord,</i>              | 64    |
| <i>The Comparison and Complaint,</i>                         | 65    |
| <i>GOD Supreme and self-sufficient,</i>                      | 67    |
| <i>JESUS the only Saviour,</i>                               | 68    |
| <i>Looking upward,</i>                                       | 71    |
| <i>CHRIST dying, rising, and reigning,</i>                   | 72    |
| <i>The GOD of Thunder,</i>                                   | 73    |
| <i>The Day of Judgment, in English Sapphic,</i>              | 74    |
| <i>The Song of Angels above,</i>                             | 76    |
| <i>Fire, Air, Earth and Sea, praise ye the Lord,</i>         | 80    |
| <i>The Farewel,</i>                                          | 82    |
| <i>GOD only known to himself,</i>                            | 83    |
| <i>Pardon and Sanctification,</i>                            | 84    |
| <i>Sovereignty and Grace,</i>                                | 85    |
| <i>The Law and Gospel,</i>                                   | 87    |
| <i>Seeking a Divine Calm, &amp;c. Casimir. B. 4. Od. 28.</i> | 88    |
| <i>Happy Frailty,</i>                                        | 89    |
| <i>Launching into Eternity,</i>                              | 91    |
| <i>A Prospect of the Resurrection,</i>                       | 92    |
| <i>Ad Dominum Nostrum JESUM CHRISTUM: Oda,</i>               | 94    |
| <i>Sui ipsius Increpatio: Epigramma,</i>                     | 98    |
| <i>Excitatio Cordis Coelum versus,</i>                       | ibid. |
| <i>Breathing toward Heaven, Casimir. B. 1. Od. 19.</i>       | 99    |
| In                                                           |       |

## A TABLE.

|                                                                                         |     |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| <i>In Sanctum Ardalionem, &amp;c. Casim. Epigr. 100.</i>                                | 101 |
| <i>On the Protestant Church at Montpelier demolished. Two Latin Epigrams englished,</i> | 102 |
| <i>Two happy Rivals, Devotion and the Muse,</i>                                         | 103 |

## ON DIVINE LOVE.

|                                                                      |     |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| <i>The Hazard of loving the Creatures,</i>                           | 107 |
| <i>Desiring to love CHRIST,</i>                                      | 108 |
| <i>The Heart given away,</i>                                         | 110 |
| <i>Meditation in a Grove,</i>                                        | 111 |
| <i>The Fairest and the Only Beloved,</i>                             | 112 |
| <i>Mutual Love stronger than Death,</i>                              | 115 |
| <i>A Sight of CHRIST,</i>                                            | 116 |
| <i>Love on a Cross and on a Throne,</i>                              | 119 |
| <i>A preparatory Thought for the Lord's-Supper,</i>                  | 120 |
| <i>Converse with CHRIST,</i>                                         | 121 |
| <i>Grace shining, and Nature fainting,</i>                           | 123 |
| <i>Love to CHRIST, present or absent,</i>                            | 126 |
| <i>The Absence of CHRIST,</i>                                        | 127 |
| <i>Desiring his Descent to Earth,</i>                                | 128 |
| <i>Ascending to him in Heaven,</i>                                   | 130 |
| <i>The Presence of GOD worth dying for ; or, the Death of Moses,</i> | 131 |
| <i>Longing for his Return,</i>                                       | 132 |
| <i>Hope in Darknes,</i>                                              | 133 |
| <i>Come Lord JESUS,</i>                                              | 136 |
| <i>Bewailing my own Inconstancy,</i>                                 | 138 |
| <i>Forsaken, yet hoping,</i>                                         | 140 |
| <i>The Conclusion.</i>                                               | 141 |

## In the SECOND BOOK.

|                                                  |       |
|--------------------------------------------------|-------|
| <i>To her Majesty,</i>                           | 143   |
| <i>Palinodia,</i>                                | 147   |
| <i>To John Lock, Esq; retir'd from Business,</i> | ibid. |
| <i>To John Shute, Esq; on Mr. Lock's Death,</i>  | 148   |
| <i>To</i>                                        | To    |

## A T A B L E.

|                                                                                           |     |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| <i>To Mr. William Nokes: Friendship,</i>                                                  | 149 |
| <i>To Nathaniel Gould, Esq;</i>                                                           | 150 |
| <i>To Dr. Thomas Gibson: The Life of Souls,</i>                                           | 152 |
| <i>To Milo: False Greatness,</i>                                                          | 154 |
| <i>To Sariffa: An Epistle,</i>                                                            | 155 |
| <i>To Mr. T. Bradbury: Paradise,</i>                                                      | 158 |
| <i>Strict Religion very rare,</i>                                                         | 161 |
| <i>To Mr. C. and S. Fleetwood,</i>                                                        | 163 |
| <i>To Mr. William Blackbourn: Casim. B. 2. Od. 2.</i>                                     | 165 |
| <i>True Monarchy,</i>                                                                     | 167 |
| <i>True Courage,</i>                                                                      | 169 |
| <i>To the Reverend Mr. T. Rowe: Free Philosophy,</i>                                      | 171 |
| <i>To the Reverend Mr. Benoni Rowe: The way of the<br/>Multitude,</i>                     | 172 |
| <i>To the Reverend Mr. John Howe,</i>                                                     | 174 |
| <i>The Disappointment and Relief,</i>                                                     | 176 |
| <i>The Hero's School of Mortality,</i>                                                    | 177 |
| <i>Freedom,</i>                                                                           | 179 |
| <i>On Mr. Lock's Annotations, &amp;c.</i>                                                 | 181 |
| <i>True Riches,</i>                                                                       | 183 |
| <i>The adventurous Muse.</i>                                                              | 185 |
| <i>To Mr. N. Clark: The Complaint,</i>                                                    | 188 |
| <i>The Afflictions of a Friend,</i>                                                       | 190 |
| <i>The Reverse; or, the Comforts of a Friend,</i>                                         | 191 |
| <i>To the Right Honourable John Lord Cuts: The hardy<br/>Soldier,</i>                     | 193 |
| <i>Burning several Poems of Ovid, Martial, &amp;c.</i>                                    | 194 |
| <i>To Mrs. B. Bendish: Against Tears,</i>                                                 | 196 |
| <i>Few happy Matches,</i>                                                                 | 197 |
| <i>To David Polhill, Esq; An Epistle,</i>                                                 | 199 |
| <i>The Celebrated Victory of the Poles, &amp;c. Casimir. B. 4.<br/>Od. 4.</i>             | 201 |
| <i>To Mr. Henry Bendish: The Indian Philosopher,</i>                                      | 209 |
| <i>The Happy Man,</i>                                                                     | 212 |
| <i>To David Polhill, Esq; An Answer to an infamous Sa-<br/>tire against King William,</i> | 215 |
| <i>To the Discontented and Unquiet, Casim. B. 4. Od. 15.</i>                              | 220 |
| <i>To</i>                                                                                 |     |



## A TABLE.

|                                                                            |     |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| To John Hartopp, <i>Esq</i> ; <i>Casim. B. 1. Od. 4.</i>                   | 223 |
| To Tho. Gunston, <i>Esq</i> ; <i>Happy Solitude, Casim. B. 4. Od. 12.</i>  | 225 |
| To John Hartopp, <i>Esq</i> ; <i>The Disdain,</i>                          | 228 |
| To Mitio, my Friend: <i>The Mourning-Piece,</i>                            | 229 |
| <i>The second Part; or, the bright Vision,</i>                             | 234 |
| <i>The third Part; or, the Accounts balanced,</i>                          | 242 |
| <i>On the Death of the Duke of Gloucester, &amp;c. An Epigram,</i>         | 244 |
| <i>An Epigram of Martial to Cirinus, inscrib'd to Mr. Josiah Hort,</i>     | 245 |
| <i>Epistola Fratri suo dilecto R. W.</i>                                   | 246 |
| <i>Fratri olim navigaturo,</i>                                             | 248 |
| <i>Ad Reverendum Virum Dominum Johannem Pinborne: Carmen Pindaricum,</i>   | 249 |
| <i>Ad Johannem Hartoppum, Baronettum: Votum, seu Vita in Terris beata,</i> | 253 |
| <i>To Mrs. Singer; on the Sight of some of her Divine Poems unprinted,</i> | 256 |

## In the THIRD BOOK.

|                                                |     |
|------------------------------------------------|-----|
| <i>An Epitaph on King William,</i>             | 258 |
| <i>An Elegiac Song on Mrs. Peacock,</i>        | 260 |
| <i>Epitaphium Domini Nathanaelis Matberi,</i>  | 262 |
| <i>An Elegiac Thought on Mrs. Anne Warner,</i> | 266 |
| <i>On the Death of Mrs. M. W.</i>              | 269 |
| <i>A Funeral Poem on Thomas Gunston, Esq;</i>  | 272 |
| <i>An Elegy on the Reverend Mr. Gouge,</i>     | 289 |



